

Electronic Thesis and Dissertation Repository

---

8-22-2016 12:00 AM

## Multi-gene resistance to neonicotinoids in the Colorado potato beetle, *Leptinotarsa decemlineata*

Emine Kaplanoglu, *The University of Western Ontario*

Supervisor: Dr. Cam Donly, *The University of Western Ontario*

A thesis submitted in partial fulfillment of the requirements for the Master of Science degree in Biology

© Emine Kaplanoglu 2016

Follow this and additional works at: <https://ir.lib.uwo.ca/etd>



Part of the [Agriculture Commons](#), [Entomology Commons](#), [Molecular Biology Commons](#), and the [Molecular Genetics Commons](#)

---

### Recommended Citation

Kaplanoglu, Emine, "Multi-gene resistance to neonicotinoids in the Colorado potato beetle, *Leptinotarsa decemlineata*" (2016). *Electronic Thesis and Dissertation Repository*. 3953.  
<https://ir.lib.uwo.ca/etd/3953>

This Dissertation/Thesis is brought to you for free and open access by Scholarship@Western. It has been accepted for inclusion in Electronic Thesis and Dissertation Repository by an authorized administrator of Scholarship@Western. For more information, please contact [wlsadmin@uwo.ca](mailto:wlsadmin@uwo.ca).

## Abstract

The Colorado potato beetle, *Leptinotarsa decemlineata*, is a significant pest of potato, and its impact on agriculture is measured on a global scale. The beetle is mainly controlled by neonicotinoid insecticides, however, resistance development is a growing concern. Resistance to neonicotinoids is thought to involve elevated activity of detoxifying enzymes and xenobiotic transporters that break-down and excrete insecticide molecules. Here, using mRNA sequencing, I identified multiple detoxifying enzyme and xenobiotic transporter genes transcriptionally up-regulated in a neonicotinoid resistant strain of beetles. I then used RNA interference to knock down the transcript levels of the ten most promising genes in resistant beetles to test their possible roles in resistance. The silencing of two detoxifying enzyme genes, a cytochrome P450 (*CYP4Q3*) and a uridine 5'-diphospho-glycosyltransferase (*UGT 2B5*), significantly increased susceptibility of resistant beetles to the neonicotinoid insecticide imidacloprid. My results indicate that over-expression of these two genes contributes to neonicotinoid resistance.

## Keywords

Colorado potato beetle, metabolic resistance, neonicotinoid resistance, cytochrome P450, esterase, uridine 5'-diphospho-glycosyltransferases, glutathione S-transferase, ATP-binding cassette transporter, mRNA sequencing, RNA interference

# Acknowledgments

First of all, I would like to thank my supervisor, Dr. Cam Donly, for providing me with the opportunity and privilege to be a part of his research team at Agriculture and Agri-Food Canada (AAFC). I truly appreciate his kindness, patience, and guidance over the past two years. Throughout my studies, he has been always encouraging and understanding, and his support has been invaluable. I would like to also thank my co-supervisor, Dr. Graham Thompson, and advisors, Dr. Brent Sinclair and Dr. Ian Scott. Their guidance and encouragement have been instrumental in my progress as a graduate student. I feel very fortunate to have them in my team, and I really appreciate their great inputs to this project.

Special thanks also go to Patrick Chapman for his assistance with RNA-seq analysis and to Alex Molnar for his help with the preparation of figures and posters. I am thankful to all current and past members of the Donly Lab, Lou Ann Verellen, Grant Favell, Elizabeth Chen, and Angela Kipp for creating a wonderful work environment in the lab. I would also like to extend my thanks to my colleagues Chelsea Ishmael, Arun Kumaran Anguraj Vadivel, Hanh Tran, Ren Na, and all other friends at AAFC for their friendship and all the great memories I will cherish for the rest of my life.

Finally, I would like to thank my family for their constant support and encouragement. Most importantly, I want to thank my loving husband, Tayip Kaplanoglu, for being my source of strength and motivation throughout my school years. I could never have completed this degree without his endless and unconditional support.

# Table of Contents

Abstract.....	i
Acknowledgments.....	ii
Table of Contents.....	iii
List of Tables.....	vi
List of Figures.....	vii
List of Appendices.....	ix
List of Abbreviations.....	x
Chapter 1. Introduction.....	1
1.1 Insecticides and insecticide resistance.....	1
1.2 Insecticide resistance mechanisms.....	2
1.3 Metabolic resistance.....	3
1.3.1 Phase I metabolism: Cytochrome P450s.....	5
1.3.2 Phase I metabolism: Esterases.....	6
1.3.3 Phase II metabolism: Glutathione S-transferases.....	7
1.3.4 Phase II metabolism: Uridine 5'-diphospho-glycosyltransferases.....	7
1.3.5 Phase III metabolism: ATP-binding cassette (ABC) transporters.....	8
1.4 Constitutive and induced metabolic resistance to insecticides.....	9
1.5 Sites of metabolic detoxification in insects.....	10
1.6 Identification of detoxifying enzymes and ABC transporters involved in insecticide resistance.....	11
1.6.1 RNA sequencing (RNA-seq) to identify differentially expressed genes.....	11
1.7 RNA interference.....	12
1.7.1 RNAi as a tool to study gene function.....	14
1.7.2 dsRNA delivery methods in insects.....	14
1.7.3 dsRNA uptake by cells.....	15
1.8 The Colorado potato beetle: an agricultural pest.....	16
1.8.1 Control strategies.....	18
1.8.1.1 Neonicotinoid insecticides.....	19
1.8.2 Insecticide resistance in the Colorado potato beetle.....	19

1.8.3 Insecticide resistance mechanisms in the Colorado potato beetle .....	20
1.9 Rationale and objectives of the study .....	21
Chapter 2. Materials and Methods .....	22
2.1 Beetle strains and rearing conditions .....	22
2.2 Topical bioassays to determine LD <sub>50</sub> of imidacloprid.....	22
2.3 Next-generation sequencing of mRNA (mRNA-seq) .....	23
2.3.1 Beetle treatment and dissections .....	23
2.3.2 Total RNA extraction and mRNA-seq.....	23
2.3.3 mRNA-seq data processing and differentially expressed sequence (DESeq) analysis.....	24
2.4 Validation of DESeq results using quantitative PCR (qPCR).....	25
2.4.1 Primer design .....	25
2.4.2 cDNA synthesis and qPCR analysis .....	30
2.5 Silencing of target genes using RNAi .....	31
2.5.1 Bacterial strain and growth conditions .....	31
2.5.2 RNAi vector L4440.....	31
2.5.3 Cloning of gene fragments into L4440 .....	32
2.5.4 Induction of <i>E. coli</i> HT115 to produce dsRNA .....	38
2.5.5 Confirmation of dsRNA in <i>E. coli</i> HT115.....	38
2.5.6 dsRNA feeding assays to silence expression of target genes in the RS beetles .....	39
2.6 Phenotypic effects of silencing selected genes on imidacloprid resistance.....	39
Chapter 3. Results .....	41
3.1 Topical bioassays to determine LD <sub>50</sub> of imidacloprid.....	41
3.2 mRNA sequencing.....	41
3.2.1 Read processing and quality control .....	41
3.3 Imidacloprid-induced transcriptomic responses in two strains of Colorado potato beetle.....	43
3.4 Differentially expressed sequences between the SS and the RS beetles .....	49

3.5 Identification of significantly differentially expressed detoxifying enzyme and ABC transporter transcripts between the RS and the SS beetles.....	51
3.6 Other major significantly differentially expressed genes between the SS and the RS beetles .....	67
3.7 Validation of DESeq results using qPCR .....	67
3.7.1 Expression of ten selected genes in independent samples .....	73
3.8 Silencing of ten target genes using RNAi .....	75
3.8.1 Confirmation of dsRNA production in <i>E. coli</i> HT115 .....	75
3.8.2 Detection of RNAi knockdown of the ten target genes using qPCR.....	77
3.9 Phenotypic effects of silencing genes on imidacloprid resistance .....	79
3.10 Simultaneous knockdown of two genes and its phenotypic effect on imidacloprid resistance .....	84
Chapter 4. Discussion .....	86
4.1 Stability of neonicotinoid resistance in the Colorado potato beetle .....	87
4.2 Induction of genes upon neonicotinoid exposure in the Colorado potato beetle.	87
4.3 Constitutive differences in the mRNA levels between the neonicotinoid resistant and sensitive strains of the Colorado potato beetle .....	89
4.3.1 Overall differences between resistant and sensitive beetles .....	89
4.3.2 Differentially expressed detoxifying enzyme and ABC transporter genes...	91
4.3.3 qPCR validation of DESeq results for detoxifying enzyme and ABC transporter genes .....	933
4.4 RNAi knockdown of targeted genes in the Colorado potato beetle .....	94
4.5 Effects of silencing resistance-related genes on neonicotinoid resistance in the Colorado potato beetle.....	95
4.6 Future directions .....	98
4.7 Conclusions and significance of the study .....	99
References.....	100
Appendices.....	116
Curriculum Vitae .....	144

## List of Tables

Table 2.1. List of primers used in qPCR analysis.....	26
Table 2.2. List of primers used in cloning and sequencing of plasmid constructs. ....	35
Table 2.3. Plasmid constructs used in this study. ....	37
Table 3.1. Summary of RNA-seq data before and after mapping. ....	42
Table 3.2. Differentially expressed contigs in the SS and RS beetles 36 h after exposure to sub-lethal doses of imidacloprid. ....	45
Table 3.3. Total number of significantly differentially expressed contigs encoding detoxifying enzymes and ABC transporters in the RS beetles compared to the SS beetles in two comparisons. ....	54
Table 3.4. List of significantly differentially expressed contigs encoding detoxifying enzymes and ABC transporters in the RS beetles compared to the SS beetles in two comparisons. ....	55
Table 3.5. Estimated fold change differences for 32 genes in the RS beetles compared to the SS beetles from DESeq and qPCR analyses. ....	69
Table 3.6. Statistical analysis of ten genes over-expressed in the RS beetles compared to the SS beetles. ....	73

# List of Figures

Figure 1.1. Schematic representation of metabolic detoxification of toxic compounds. ....	5
Figure 1.2. A simplified schematic representation of RNAi-mediated post-transcriptional gene silencing in eukaryotic cells.....	13
Figure 1.3. Life cycle of the Colorado potato beetle .....	17
Figure 2.1. Basic structure of L4440 used for cloning of gene fragments for dsRNA production in <i>E. coli</i> HT115.....	32
Figure 3.1. Volcano plots reporting differentially expressed contigs in two strains of Colorado potato beetle after 36 h exposure to sub-lethal doses of imidacloprid. ...	44
Figure 3.2. Volcano plots showing differentially expressed contigs between two strains of Colorado potato beetle.....	50
Figure 3.3. Total number of contigs that are significantly differentially expressed in two strains of Colorado potato beetles from two comparisons .....	51
Figure 3.4. Total number of contigs corresponding to detoxifying enzyme and ABC transporter genes that are differentially expressed in the RS beetles compared to the SS beetles in two comparisons .....	53
Figure 3.5. qPCR validation of 32 differentially expressed genes in the RS beetles compared to the SS beetles.....	72
Figure 3.6. Fold increase in normalized mRNA expression levels of 10 genes in the RS beetles relative to normalized expression levels in the SS beetles from qPCR analysis on independent biological samples.....	74
Figure 3.7. Successful production of dsRNA in <i>E. coli</i> for target genes.....	76
Figure 3.8. Effects of ingesting bacterially produced dsRNA for 10 target genes on the normalized relative mRNA levels .....	78
Figure 3.9. Confirmation of RNAi knockdown for 7 target genes.....	81
Figure 3.10. Kaplan-Meier survival curves illustrating the percent survival of the RS beetles exposed to LD <sub>20</sub> of imidacloprid after ingesting dsRNA .....	83
Figure 3.11. qPCR confirmation of simultaneous RNAi knockdown of <i>CYP4Q3</i> and <i>UGT 2B5</i> .....	84

Figure 3.12. Kaplan-Meier survival curve illustrating the percent survival of the RS beetles exposed to LD<sub>20</sub> of imidacloprid after ingesting *E. coli* HT115 or dsRNA for *CYP4Q3* and *UGT 2B5* simultaneously. .... 85

## List of Appendices

Appendix A: List of the 100 most significantly over-transcribed contigs in the RS beetles compared to the SS beetles in two comparisons.....	116
Appendix B: List of the 100 most significantly under-transcribed contigs in the RS beetles compared to the SS beetles in two comparisons.....	123
Appendix C: Contigs over-transcribed in the RS beetle from two comparisons and are encoding genes involved in oxidative stress response, immune response, general stress response, energy production, carbohydrate metabolism, and anti-oxidative stress response. ....	129
Appendix D: Permission to use copyright material in Figure 1.2.....	140

## List of Abbreviations

AAFC	Agriculture and Agri-Food Canada
ABC	Adenosine triphosphate binding cassette
ACh	Acetylcholine
ANOVA	Analysis of variance
ATP	Adenosine triphosphate
bp	Base pair
BWA	Burrows-Wheeler Alignment
cDNA	Complementary Deoxyribonucleic acid
CYP	Cytochrome P450
DDT	Dichlorodiphenyltrichloroethane
DEPC	Diethylpyrocarbonate
DESeq	Differentially expressed sequence
DNA	Deoxyribonucleic acid
dNTP	Deoxyribonucleotide triphosphate
dsRNA	Double stranded RNA
EDTA	Ethylenediaminetetraacetic acid
FDR	False discovery rate
gDNA	Genomic Deoxyribonucleic acid
GFP	Green fluorescent protein
GST	Glutathione S-transferases
HSD	Honest significant difference
IPTG	Isopropyl $\beta$ -D-1-thiogalactopyranoside
LB	Luria Bertani
LD <sub>x</sub>	Lethal dose required to kill x% of test subjects
LoRDC	London Research and Development Centre
MCS	Multi cloning site

MDR	Multidrug resistance
mRNA	Messenger RNA
MRP	Multidrug resistance-associated proteins
nAChR	Nicotinic acetylcholine receptors
NADH	Nicotinamide adenine dinucleotide hydride
nt	Nucleotide
OD	Optical density
<i>P</i> <sub>adj</sub>	<i>P</i> adjusted value
PBS	Phosphate buffered saline
PCR	Polymerase chain reaction
qPCR	Quantitative PCR
RISC	RNA induced silencing complex
RNA	Ribonucleic acid
RNAi	RNA interference
RNA-seq	RNA sequenced
ROS	Reactive oxygen species
Rpm	Revolutions per minute
RS	Resistant strain
SAM	Sequence Alignment/Map
SEM	Standard error of the mean
siRNA	Small interfering RNA
SS	Sensitive strain
TAE	Tris acetate EDTA
UGT	Uridine 5'-diphospho-glycosyltransferases
w/v	Weight/volume

# Chapter 1. Introduction

## 1.1 Insecticides and insecticide resistance

Insecticides are natural or synthetic compounds that are deployed to kill insects deemed a menace to agriculture and public-health. Properly applied, insecticides can help increase crop yield or quality, or both, and do so by protecting crops from defoliation and other damages (Saravi and Shokrzadeh, 2011). It is estimated that without insecticide use, up to 70% of crop yield could be lost to pests (Gianessi, 2009). In addition, insecticides serve to prevent transmission of vector-borne diseases, such as malaria, yellow fever, and dengue. Currently, insecticide-treated bed nets remain an important facet of vector-borne disease control around the world (Raghavendra *et al.*, 2011). According to recent estimates, the number of deaths from malaria has halved in Africa since 2000, and nearly 70% of this reduction is attributed to insecticide use (WHO, 2015).

The contributions of insecticides to crop protection and to the control of vector-borne diseases are, however, accompanied by major risks. For example, improper use of insecticides causes water, soil, and air contamination that transfers insecticide residues along food chains (Saravi and Shokrzadeh, 2011). This can ultimately result in destruction of wildlife and death of beneficial and non-target organisms such as honeybees and parasites of pests. Further, exposure to insecticides is associated with various long-term health effects in humans, ranging from neurological dysfunctions, respiratory and reproductive effects, to cancer (Pimentel, 2005). Additionally, evolution of resistance to insecticides by pests has become a serious impediment to control of agriculturally and medically important pests (IRAC, 2011).

Evolution of insecticide resistance is a response of insects to selective pressure by insecticides, leading to failure of an insecticide to achieve the intended level of control (IRAC, 2011). Resistance develops when some rare individuals in a population carry alleles that confer resistance, which in turn are selected by repeated use of the same insecticide favouring the same alleles (Liu, 2015). In time, selection for resistant alleles can render the insecticide less effective. The rate at which the insecticide resistance

evolves depends on several factors, including frequency and intensity of insecticide application (Ffrench-Constant, 1995), frequency and effect of resistance alleles (Ffrench-Constant, 2013), and relative fitness of resistant strains compared to sensitive strains (Kliot and Ghanim, 2012). To date, more than 500 arthropod species have evolved some level of resistance to at least one class of insecticide (Bourguet *et al.*, 2013), and the number is expected to rise.

Insecticide resistance causes significant crop losses, has an impact on public health, for instance in malaria control, and costs billions of dollars annually (Pimentel, 2005). Crop loss due to insecticide resistance is estimated to be \$1.5 billion dollars per year in the United States alone (Pimentel, 2005). This cost mainly arises from the need to apply insecticides in higher quantities and increased frequencies to achieve a satisfactory control of target pests showing decreased sensitivity to insecticides. Also, evolution of insecticide resistance in insect vectors of human diseases threatens progress made in the global fight against malaria. Since 2010, resistance to at least one insecticide in a malaria vector population has been reported in 60 countries (WHO, 2015).

## **1.2 Insecticide resistance mechanisms**

Insecticides work by interacting with protein targets and interfering with essential biological mechanisms in insects (Casida and Durkin, 2013). Insecticide resistance occurs in all orders of insects and can result from several different mechanisms. These mechanisms include target site insensitivity, decreased penetration, increased excretion, or metabolic detoxification of insecticides. Target site insensitivity results from mutations in amino acid sequence of a target protein to which an insecticide molecule would normally bind and exert its effect (Liu, 2015). Mutations alter target protein structure such that it no longer interacts with insecticide molecules efficiently. This mechanism has been shown to be an important factor in resistance to pyrethroid (Rinkevich *et al.*, 2013) and organophosphate (Malekmohammadi and Galehdari, 2016) class insecticides. Decreased penetration of insecticides occurs due to resistant insects possessing a thicker cuticle. This is caused by higher protein and lipid content in the cuticle and/or altered cuticular sclerotization which slows the penetration of insecticide molecules through the

insect cuticle or digestive tract lining (Ahmad *et al.*, 2006), resulting in resistance. Increased excretion of insecticides is the mechanism whereby unaltered insecticide molecules are actively transported out of cells before they can reach their target sites (Dermauw and Van Leeuwen, 2014). Decreased penetration and increased excretion are usually found in combination with other resistance mechanisms rather than being a single mechanism of resistance on their own. Finally, metabolic detoxification results from increased metabolism or detoxification of insecticide molecules (Li *et al.*, 2007), and is the most common mechanism of insecticide resistance that occurs in the majority of insect pests (IRAC, 2011).

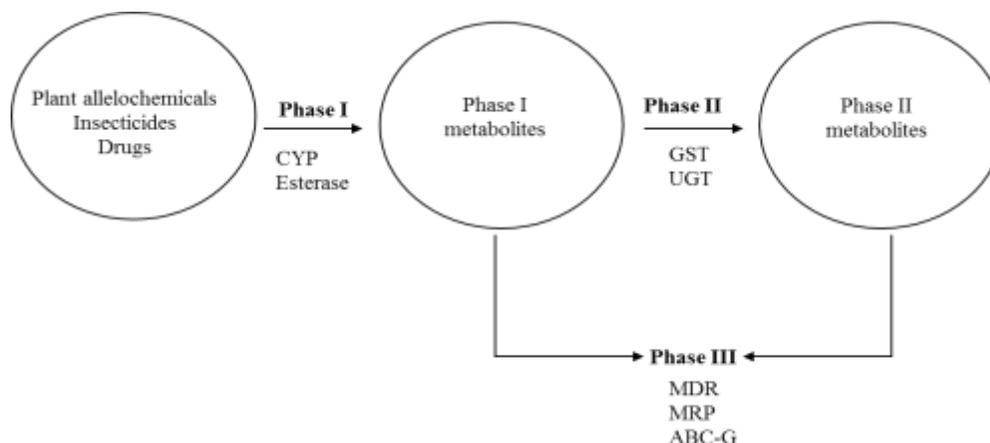
### **1.3 Metabolic resistance**

Metabolic resistance is the best understood mechanism contributing to insecticide resistance. This mechanism is believed to be derived from an ancestral ability to neutralize dietary toxins (Brattsten, 1988). To deter feeding by herbivorous insects, plants produce a broad range of toxic defence compounds known as allelochemicals (Mithöfer and Boland, 2012). To counter the toxic effects of the plant defence compounds, herbivorous insects in return utilize an array of detoxifying enzymes and xenobiotic transporters that break-down and excrete toxins from the insect body (Wybouw *et al.*, 2015). Hence, abilities of herbivorous insects to metabolize plant allelochemicals ultimately serve as pre-adaptations to the capability to detoxify insecticides.

Metabolic resistance to insecticides is caused by increased break-down and excretion of insecticide molecules as a result of qualitative (Li *et al.*, 2007) or quantitative (Zhu *et al.*, 2013a) changes in proteins involved in detoxification and excretion. A qualitative change in a protein results in expression of a structurally altered protein with increased catalytic activity and substrate affinity while quantitative change occurs as a result of increased production of a protein (Li *et al.*, 2007). Such changes are usually caused by coding sequence variation (Bass *et al.*, 2014), mutations in regulatory elements (Feyereisen, 2012), or gene amplification (Bass and Field, 2011). Hence, by possessing more efficient forms or higher quantities of detoxifying enzymes and xenobiotic transporters, resistant insects are able to metabolize and excrete insecticides faster than their sensitive

counterparts. This effectively reduces the concentration of insecticide molecules in the insect body before they can reach their target sites, resulting in resistance.

Metabolic detoxification of toxic compounds, including insecticides, is a three-stage process. The phases are: I- direct metabolism, II- conjugation, and III- excretion (Xu *et al.*, 2005) (Figure 1.1). During phase I and II metabolism, toxic molecules are converted to metabolites that are often less toxic and more water soluble than the original molecules. This is accomplished by unmasking, or *de novo* introduction of, reactive and polar groups (e.g. -OH, -NH<sub>2</sub>, or -SH) in the toxic molecules through several reactions. The phase I reactions responsible include oxidation, hydrolysis, or reduction (Dawkar *et al.*, 2013). These reactions increase the reactivity of the molecules and further facilitate downstream modifications in phase II, whereby conjugation of a polar compound, such as the tripeptide glutathione or uridine diphosphate (UDP) sugars, to phase I metabolites takes place (Sheehan *et al.*, 2001; Ahn *et al.*, 2012). Finally, in phase III, excretion of phase I and II metabolites from cells is performed by xenobiotic transporters (Dermauw and Van Leeuwen, 2014). The most important detoxifying enzymes and xenobiotic transporters involved in the abovementioned processes are cytochrome P450s (CYPs) and esterases in phase I (Feyereisen, 2012; Li *et al.*, 2007), glutathione S-transferases (GSTs) and uridine 5'-diphospho-glycosyltransferases (UGTs) in phase II (Bock, 2016; Enayati *et al.*, 2005), and ATP-binding cassette (ABC) transporters in phase III (Merzendorfer, 2014).



**Figure 1. 1. Schematic representation of metabolic detoxification of toxic compounds.** CYP= Cytochrome P450, GST= Glutathione S-transferase, UGT= Uridine 5'-diphospho-glycosyltransferases, MDR= Multidrug resistance protein, MRP= Multidrug resistance-associated protein, ABC-G= ATP Binding Cassette G subfamily. Adapted from Brattsten (1988).

### 1.3.1 Phase I metabolism: Cytochrome P450s

An important group of metabolic enzymes involved in phase I metabolism is the cytochrome P450s (CYPs), which comprise a superfamily of hemoproteins (Feyereisen, 2012). CYPs are found in all kingdoms of life, and have a broad range of functions, including hormone biosynthesis and metabolism of endogenous and exogenous compounds (Scott, 1999). CYP enzymes are capable of metabolizing a diverse range of chemical molecules such as plant allelochemicals, microbial toxins, and insecticides, and carrying out different catalytic reactions including mono-oxygenation and reduction (Feyereisen, 2012). These reactions make toxic molecules more reactive, hence more amenable to further metabolism in phase II (Scott and Wen, 2001). Such capabilities are attributed to the presence of multiple CYP enzymes, some of which can metabolize more than 20 different substrates (Scott, 1999). For instance, 57 functional CYPs are found in humans (Sim and Ingelman-Sundberg, 2010), while the red flour beetle, *Tribolium castaneum*, and the fly *Drosophila melanogaster* possess a total of 133 and 85 functional CYP genes, respectively (Zhu *et al.*, 2013b; Adams *et al.*, 2000).

Given their genetic diversity and abilities to metabolize a wide range of chemical molecules, CYPs are proposed to be the only enzyme family capable of conferring resistance to all classes of insecticides (Li *et al.*, 2007). Indeed, CYP-mediated resistance to many classes of insecticides, including pyrethroids (Gao *et al.*, 2012) and neonicotinoids (Markussen and Kristensen, 2010) has been identified in several orders of insects, including Lepidoptera, Coleoptera, and Diptera (Feyereisen, 2012). Generally, overexpression of one or more CYP enzymes, due to changes in the *cis-or-trans*-acting regulatory loci, is the primary mechanism for CYP-mediated resistance (Hemingway *et al.*, 2004; Li *et al.*, 2007). In some cases, however, gene amplification or qualitative changes can also result in overproduction and enhanced activities of CYP enzymes, resulting in resistance (Puinean *et al.*, 2010; Amichot *et al.*, 2004).

### **1.3.2 Phase I metabolism: Esterases**

The second group of enzymes involved in phase I metabolism is the esterase family. These enzymes are found ubiquitously in both eukaryotes and prokaryotes and have critical functions in development, reproduction, digestion, and xenobiotic detoxification (Montella *et al.*, 2012). The majority of insect esterases characterized thus far belong to the carboxyl/ cholinesterase (CCE) superfamily, which plays an important role in insecticide metabolism (Teese *et al.*, 2010). These enzymes catalyze the hydrolysis of insecticides that contain an ester bond to generate acid and alcohol as metabolites that can be excreted from cells more easily, thus resulting in reduced sensitivity. For instance, hydrolysis of ester bonds of carbamate, pyrethroid, and organophosphate insecticides by esterases plays an important role in the detoxification of these compounds in many insects (Bass and Field, 2011). In addition, esterases can confer resistance by sequestering insecticides away from their target site (Karunaratne *et al.*, 1993). Similar to CYP enzymes, esterase-mediated resistance is primarily caused by overexpression due to gene amplification and up-regulation as well as coding sequence variation (Li *et al.*, 2007).

### **1.3.3 Phase II metabolism: Glutathione S-transferases**

Glutathione S-transferases (GSTs) are a diverse family of phase II metabolic enzymes that catalyze the conjugation of reduced tripeptide glutathione to a variety of substrates, including insecticides. By doing so, they increase the water solubility of the insecticides and facilitate their excretion from cells, hence contributing to resistance (Enayati *et al.*, 2005). GSTs often act on the metabolites from phase I reactions, but they can also operate independent of phase I metabolism, depending on the chemical structure of the molecules being metabolized. In addition, GSTs can confer resistance by binding insecticide molecules via a sequestration mechanism (Kostaropoulos *et al.*, 2001). Similar to phase I metabolic enzymes, overexpression of GSTs often positively correlates with resistance to insecticides, including neonicotinoids and pyrethroids (Yang *et al.*, 2013b; Lumjuan *et al.*, 2011). Apart from their function in insecticide detoxification, GSTs also have roles in intracellular transport, biosynthesis of hormones, and protection against oxidative stress generated by reactive oxygen species (Hayes *et al.*, 2004).

### **1.3.4 Phase II metabolism: Uridine 5'-diphospho-glycosyltransferases**

Uridine 5'-diphospho-glycosyltransferases (UGTs) are another class of phase II metabolic enzymes found in all kingdoms of life. These enzymes also comprise a large multigene family and their function is to catalyze the conjugation of UDP sugars to a broad range of substrates (Bock, 2016). In vertebrates, UGT enzymes are considered to be the most important phase II metabolic enzymes and play important roles in metabolism of endogenous and exogenous compounds (Jancova *et al.*, 2010). For instance, the human genome contains 22 UGT encoding genes, which, alongside the phase I metabolic enzymes, are responsible for detoxifying the majority of clinical drugs (Rowland *et al.*, 2013).

In insects, considerably higher numbers of UGT encoding genes have been identified. For example, the cotton bollworm *Helicoverpa armigera* and *T. castaneum*, possess 42 and 43 UGT genes, respectively (Ahn *et al.*, 2012). In insects, UGTs have several other crucial functions including olfaction, pigmentation, sequestration, and metabolism of plant secondary metabolites (Krempel *et al.*, 2016). Although there is only limited

information, a potential role of UGTs in insecticide metabolism has been also implied by several studies which showed that expression of a number of UGT enzymes is increased in insecticide resistant strains compared to sensitive strains (Yang *et al.*, 2013b; Riaz *et al.*, 2013). The contribution of these upregulated genes to resistance remains to be elucidated.

### **1.3.5 Phase III metabolism: ATP-binding cassette (ABC) transporters**

The final stage of metabolic detoxification of toxic molecules involves excretion of the phase I and II metabolites from the cells (Xu *et al.*, 2005). This function is performed by several xenobiotic transporters, among which ABC transporters are the most prominent (Dermauw and Van Leeuwen, 2014). ABC transporters, which use energy in the form of ATP to drive substrates across the cellular membranes, are considered to be one of the largest transporter families in all living organisms (Dean *et al.*, 2001).

In animals, ABC transporters are divided into eight subfamilies (denoted as ABC-A through ABC-H) based on their sequence similarities (Merzendorfer, 2014). They can transport an array of substrates such as sugars, peptides, metals, lipids, inorganic ions, xenobiotics, and drugs out of cells (Buss and Callaghan, 2008). Because of their abilities to transport many substrates, ABC transporters are often associated with the multidrug resistance (MDR) phenotype whereby cells display decreased sensitivity to a wide range of toxic molecules, mainly as a result of increased efflux of the molecules (Buss and Callaghan, 2008). This phenomenon is often observed in human tumor cells resistant to multiple chemotherapeutics, and is mainly caused by overexpression of one or more ABC transporters (Schinkel and Jonker, 2012). Likewise, increased expression of ABC transporters is also linked to insecticide resistance in insects (Dermauw and Van Leeuwen, 2014).

The majority of the ABC transporters involved in resistance belong to three subfamilies: ABC-B, ABC-C, and ABC-G (Leslie *et al.*, 2005). The proteins of the ABC-B subfamily are also known as MDR proteins or permeability glycoproteins, and were the first ones to be linked to the MDR phenotype (Riordan *et al.*, 1985). These transporters have been thoroughly studied in many species, and have been shown to transport a wide range of

substrates, including insecticides (Buss and Callaghan, 2008). Of note, although the chemical structures of molecules transported by MDRs are different, they tend to be moderately lipophilic and have molecular weight of over 300 Da (Hofslis and Nissen-Meyer, 1990; Schinkel and Jonker, 2012).

The second ABC transporter subfamily linked to insecticide resistance is the ABC-C subfamily, whose members are also known as multidrug resistance-associated proteins or MRPs. MRPs and MDRs share similar structures; yet, they do not share high amino acid sequence identities (Cole *et al.*, 1992). Further, MRPs differ in their substrate specificity and are mainly involved in efflux of toxic compounds conjugated with polar groups such as glutathione and UDP sugars (Liu *et al.*, 2012; Leslie, 2012). Hence, MRPs work in concert with the phase II metabolic enzymes such as GSTs and UGTs to confer resistance to insecticides (Dermauw and Van Leeuwen, 2014). In addition to MDRs and MRPs, members of the ABC-G subfamily have been also implicated in the MDR phenotype. For instance, in humans, overexpression of ABC-G2 plays a role in efflux of drugs used for breast cancer treatment (Kerr *et al.*, 2011). In insects, insecticide resistant strains also show increased transcription of ABC-G transporters (Yang *et al.*, 2013a,b; You *et al.*, 2013). However, the possible contribution of this subfamily to insecticide resistance has been only recently recognized (Merzendorfer, 2014) and functional studies are needed to ascertain their role in resistance.

#### **1.4 Constitutive and induced metabolic resistance to insecticides**

An important feature of metabolic resistance to insecticides is the transcriptional up-regulation of detoxifying enzyme and ABC transporter genes in insecticide resistant insects, which usually results in their constitutive overexpression of the aforementioned proteins (Liu, 2015; Li *et al.*, 2007). In fact, constitutive overexpression of these genes is arguably the most common mechanism seen in many insecticide resistant insects (Feyereisen, 2012; Li *et al.*, 2007). For instance, constitutive overexpression of multiple CYPs, GSTs, esterases, UGTs, and ABC transporters is associated with neonicotinoid resistance in the whitefly, *Bemisia tabaci* (Yang *et al.*, 2013b), in the tarnished plant bug, *Lygus lineolaris* (Zhu and Luttrell, 2015), and in the cotton aphid, *Aphis gossypii* (Pan *et*

*al.*, 2015) as well as pyrethroid resistance in the house fly, *Musca domestica* (Gao *et al.*, 2012). However, in some insects, constitutive overexpression of the resistance-related genes may come with a fitness cost due to changes in resource and energy reallocation to produce these proteins in high quantities continuously (Kliot and Ghanim, 2012).

In fact, insecticide resistant strains of *B. tabaci* and the brown planthopper, *Nilaparvata lugens*, have lower fecundity, longevity, larval survival rate, and adult emergence rate than those of the susceptible strains (Feng *et al.*, 2009; Liu and Han, 2006). Therefore, in some cases, rather than maintaining high levels of proteins all the time, resistance-related genes are induced only upon insecticide exposure. For instance, several studies have shown that exposure to different insecticides induces different detoxifying enzymes and ABC transporter genes in several insects (Liang *et al.*, 2015; Le Goff *et al.*, 2006; Han *et al.*, 2016; Epis *et al.*, 2014). This phenomenon has been observed frequently and has been postulated to allow resistant insects to conserve energy in the absence of the chemical stimulus (Terriere, 1984). As with constitutive overexpression, induction of the detoxifying enzymes and ABC transporters also leads to enhanced metabolic detoxification, hence resistance, but it also allows resistant insects to have an adaptive plasticity between conserving energy and survival in the presence of toxic chemicals (Terriere, 1984).

### **1.5 Sites of metabolic detoxification in insects**

In insects, metabolic detoxification of insecticides and plant allelochemicals mainly occurs in three tissues: midgut, fat body, and Malpighian tubules (Yang *et al.*, 2007). The midgut, which is one of the largest tissues in insects, is generally likened to mammalian intestine, and it has important roles in digestion and absorption of nutrients from the ingested food (Shen *et al.*, 2013). It is also the first tissue where the ingested xenobiotics undergo detoxification (Yang *et al.*, 2007). The fat body, on the other hand, is often equated to mammalian liver and plays essential roles in storage of fats, proteins, carbohydrates, and metabolism of foreign compounds (Mittapalli *et al.*, 2010). Insect fat bodies form loose lobes or sheets of cells that freely bath in the insect hemolymph. Hence, they can easily take up the toxic molecules from the hemolymph circulating in the

insect body cavity. The third organ involved in insecticide metabolism is the Malpighian tubules which are analogous to mammalian kidneys. These are long, thin, blind-ended tubules lying freely in the insect body cavity, and function in osmoregulation and excretion of waste from the insect body (Dow and Davies, 2006). All these three tissues are able to actively metabolize and excrete insecticides, having enriched expression of xenobiotic detoxifying enzymes and ABC transporters relative to the rest of the insect body (Dow and Davies, 2006; Yang *et al.*, 2007).

### **1.6 Identification of detoxifying enzymes and ABC transporters involved in insecticide resistance**

A common feature of all detoxifying enzymes and ABC transporters is their diversification in insects. For instance, the *D. melanogaster* genome contains 85 CYP (Zhou *et al.*, 2015), 35 esterase, 38 GST, 34 UGT (Ahn *et al.*, 2012), and 56 ABC transporter encoding genes (Dermauw and Van Leeuwen, 2014). Also, many studies have shown that multiple detoxifying enzymes and ABC transporters are probably involved in detoxification of different insecticides (Gao *et al.*, 2012; Liu *et al.*, 2011). Therefore, identification of the specific genes involved in insecticide resistance can be extremely difficult. One way to overcome such difficulty is to generate transcriptomic data and analyze genome-wide expression profiles. For instance, by comparing the mRNA expression profiles of resistant and sensitive insects, it is possible to identify differentially expressed genes, either constitutively or upon insecticide exposure, between the two strains. From the differentially expressed genes, target genes can be selected and their potential role in resistance can be further investigated.

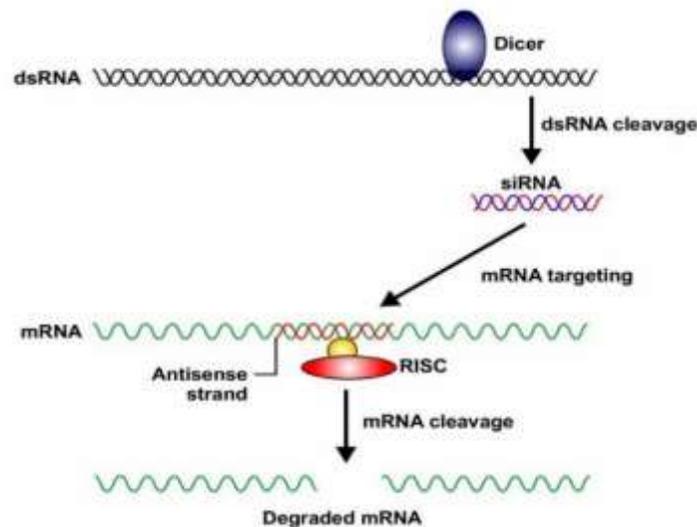
#### **1.6.1 RNA sequencing (RNA-seq) to identify differentially expressed genes**

One of the most commonly used methods to generate transcriptomic data for measuring gene expression is RNA-seq (Wang *et al.*, 2009). This method typically involves conversion of a sample RNA (total or mRNA) into cDNA libraries. These libraries are subsequently sequenced on a high throughput sequencing platform such as Illumina's Genome Analyzer. This generates millions of short sequences (30-400 bp), or namely the 'reads', that are then mapped to a reference genome or transcriptome. Then, the number

of reads mapping to each gene or contig from the transcriptome are counted to measure gene expression levels (Wang *et al.*, 2009). Finally, a software, such as DESeq (Anders and Huber, 2012), is commonly used to detect the genes whose expression levels differ between experimental and control groups (e.g. resistant and sensitive strains of insects). Once the differentially expressed genes between resistant and sensitive insects are identified, the potential contribution of these differentially expressed genes to insecticide resistance can be investigated using a functional gene analysis tool such as RNA interference (Perrimon *et al.*, 2010).

### **1.7 RNA interference**

RNA interference (RNAi) is a eukaryotic cellular response whereby the presence of a double-stranded RNA (dsRNA) molecule in the cells triggers the post-transcriptional degradation of an endogenous mRNA molecule that has similar nucleotide sequences to that of the dsRNA (Fire *et al.*, 1998). The RNAi pathway is conserved in a wide range of organisms, including plants (Baulcombe, 2004), insects (Misquitta and Paterson, 1999), nematodes (Fire *et al.*, 1998), and fungi (Chang *et al.*, 2012), and provides a defence mechanism against virus infection and transposable elements (Cullen, 2014). The pathway is also involved in regulation of gene expression levels (Bartel, 2004). Briefly, the RNAi pathway involves cleavage of a precursor dsRNA molecule of exogenous or endogenous origin into small dsRNA molecules of approximately 21 to 23 nucleotides by a cytosolic enzyme called Dicer (Bernstein *et al.*, 2001). These small dsRNA molecules later interact with a multi-enzyme complex called RNA-induced silencing complex (RISC) (Hammond *et al.*, 2000). dsRNA molecules get unwound and one of the strands, named the guide strand, is incorporated into the RISC. The guide strand then directs the RISC to bind to a specific mRNA molecule having nucleotide sequences complementary to the guide strand sequence. Complementary base pairing between the guide strand and target mRNA results in degradation of the mRNA or translational arrest, depending on the degree of complementarity (Liu *et al.*, 2004), hence the protein for which the mRNA encodes is no longer produced (Figure 1.2).



**Figure 1. 2. A simplified schematic representation of RNAi-mediated post-transcriptional gene silencing in eukaryotic cells.** Long double-stranded RNA (dsRNA) is processed by Dicer enzyme to generate small interfering RNA (siRNA). The antisense strand of siRNA is later used by RNA-induced silencing complex (RISC) to guide mRNA cleavage. Modified with permission from Macmillan Publishing Ltd. [ Nature Rev. Genet.] (McManus and Sharp, 2002) copyright (2002).

To date, three major RNAi pathways have been described in eukaryotes: microRNA (miRNA), PIWI-interacting RNA (piRNA), and small interfering RNA (siRNA) (Carthew and Sontheimer, 2009; Thomson and Lin, 2009). These pathways are triggered differently and have various functions. For instance, both piRNA and miRNA precursors are encoded in the genome itself while siRNA is exogenous in origin, derived from dsRNA viruses or dsRNA molecules introduced to the cells experimentally (Carthew and Sontheimer, 2009). In terms of function, both siRNAs and miRNAs regulate gene expression in a post-transcriptional manner. However, the main difference between the two is that the former are highly specific with one mRNA target, while the latter have multiple mRNA targets (Hashimoto *et al.*, 2013). The piRNAs, on the other hand, exert their functions mostly in the germline, and play a role in transposon silencing (Holoach and Moazed, 2015). Among the three, the siRNA pathway is of interest in terms of

studying gene function since dsRNA for any gene can be theoretically introduced into cells to induce gene silencing.

### **1.7.1 RNAi as a tool to study gene function**

RNAi can be used as a tool for studying gene function as it allows silencing of a gene without having to mutate the endogenous copy. Since its first discovery in the nematode *Caenorhabditis elegans*, by Fire *et al.* (1998), RNAi has become the method of choice for studying gene function in plants and invertebrates (Katoch *et al.*, 2013; Senthil-Kumar and Mysore, 2010). In their ground-breaking work on RNAi, Fire *et al.* (1998) showed that injection of dsRNA molecules corresponding to a target gene in *C. elegans* effectively suppressed the accumulation of endogenous mRNA transcripts *in vivo*. It was also shown that dsRNA-induced gene silencing was systemic and heritable (Burton *et al.*, 2011; Fire *et al.*, 1998; Kennerdell and Carthew, 2000). Ever since, gene silencing by introduction of an exogenous dsRNA into cells has been widely used in many organisms, including insects, to study the functions of genes involved in many processes such as embryonic development (Angelini *et al.*, 2005), behaviour (Nelson *et al.*, 2007), and insecticide resistance (Revelta *et al.*, 2009).

### **1.7.2 dsRNA delivery methods in insects**

To date, three major methods have been developed to deliver exogenous dsRNA to the insects. These include injection of dsRNAs into the hemocoel, soaking, and feeding (Katoch *et al.*, 2013; Xiong *et al.*, 2013). Injection of dsRNA is one of the first methods developed and used by Fire *et al.* (1998) to silence genes in *C. elegans*. This method is highly efficient in suppressing gene expression because it allows delivery of dsRNA directly into the target tissue (Yu *et al.*, 2013). Another advantage is that the dose of dsRNA can be controlled. However, injections can be invasive and often cause serious mechanical damage, which may influence the experimental outcome (Scott *et al.*, 2013; Liu *et al.*, 2010). Soaking the insects in a solution containing dsRNA is a less-invasive and more convenient way to deliver dsRNA to insects, but it has limited applications as only certain life stages of insects are amenable to absorbing dsRNA through their cuticle (Katoch *et al.*, 2013). Feeding is another efficient and convenient way to deliver dsRNA,

but it requires dsRNA to be taken up by the gut cells. For this method, dsRNA can be produced *in vitro* (Yu *et al.*, 2013), in bacteria (Timmons *et al.*, 2001), or in transgenic plants (Xiong *et al.*, 2013) and fed to the insects. Because of its natural route of entry, RNAi through feeding can also offer a promising pest control strategy as it can be used to suppress expression of essential genes to reduce insect survival or fitness (Burand and Hunter, 2013).

### 1.7.3 dsRNA uptake by cells

A prerequisite for silencing genes through the siRNA pathway is the uptake of exogenous dsRNA molecules by target cells. This is what is known as environmental RNAi whereby cells take up dsRNA from their environment (Whangbo and Hunter, 2008). This process is mainly accomplished by two uptake mechanisms in invertebrates: endocytosis-mediated and transmembrane channel-mediated uptake (Jose, 2015). The role of endocytosis in dsRNA uptake was initially inferred by studies demonstrating that blocking of the endocytosis pathway impairs RNAi in *D. melanogaster* S2 cell lines (Saleh *et al.*, 2006; Ulvila *et al.*, 2006). Later, this was also shown to be the main mechanism in several insects including *T. castaneum* (Xiao *et al.*, 2015), the Colorado potato beetle, *Leptinotarsa decemlineata* (Cappelle *et al.*, 2016), and the desert locust, *Schistocerca gregaria* (Wynant *et al.*, 2014).

The second mechanism involves the uptake of dsRNA molecules through two transmembrane proteins, so called systemic RNA interference deficient 1 and 2 (SID-1 and SID-2) proteins. These proteins are required for both environmental as well as systemic RNAi responses. The systemic RNAi occurs when silencing signals spread from one cell to another or from one tissue type to another (e.g. from midgut to fat body in insects), resulting in silencing of the target gene throughout the organism (Whangbo and Hunter, 2008). SID-2 is a gut-specific transmembrane protein in *C. elegans* and is required for initial internalization of dsRNA molecules into gut cells (Winston *et al.*, 2007). Hence, it plays a role in uptake of dsRNA from the environment, similar to the endocytosis pathway. However, no insect homologs of SID-2 have been identified so far (Cappelle *et al.*, 2016). SID-1, on the other hand, is found in many but not all insects, and

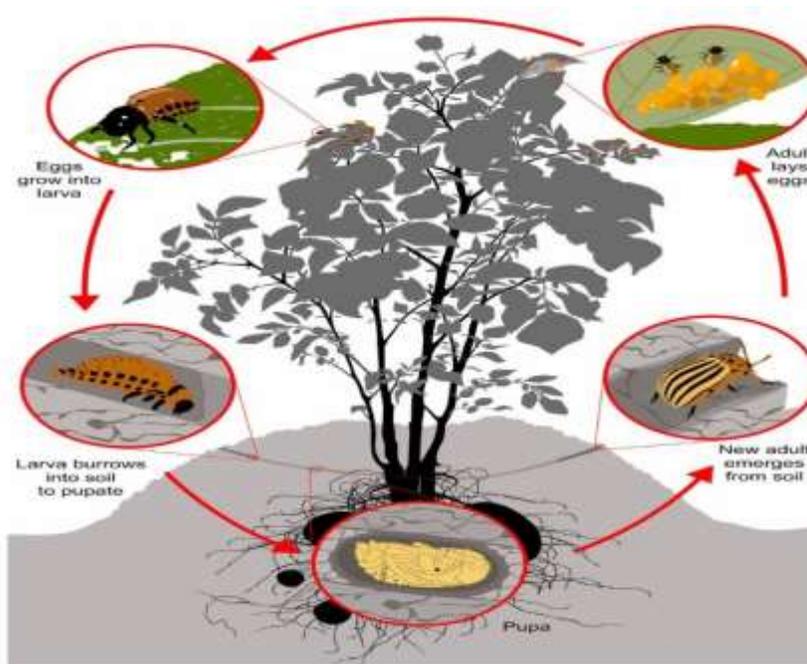
is expressed in all cell types. SID-1 acts as a channel that allows diffusion of dsRNA molecules from one cell to another (Winston *et al.*, 2002). Therefore, it plays an important role in systemic RNAi.

### **1.8 The Colorado potato beetle: an agricultural pest**

The Colorado potato beetle, *L. decemlineata* (Say) (Coleoptera: Chrysomelidae), is an oligophagous pest of solanaceous crops which include potato (*Solanum tuberosum*), tomato (*Solanum lycopersicum*), and eggplant (*Solanum melongena*). The beetle is thought to have originated in central Mexico and the southern United States, where its primary host is buffalobur, *Solanum rostratum*, and several other species in the Solanaceae (Jacques, 1988). After the start of potato cultivation in the southern United States more than 170 years ago, the beetle rapidly adapted to this new host and became the most important and destructive insect pest of potato (Hare, 1990); hence, earning its common name. The beetle reached Canada more than 130 years ago (Radcliffe and Lagnaoui, 2007) and is now established in most provinces, including Prince Edward Island, Manitoba, Alberta, New Brunswick, Québec, and Ontario where the majority of Canadian potato cultivation occurs (AAFC, 2013). During World War I, the beetle was also introduced to Western Europe, and from there, it rapidly spread to Asia and Western China. Currently, the beetle's range covers about 16 million km<sup>2</sup> and continues to expand (Weber, 2003).

The Colorado potato beetle is an holometabolous insect, meaning that it undergoes complete metamorphosis, with its life cycle including four distinct stages: egg, larva, pupa, and adult (Figure 1.3). The beetle overwinters in the soil as an adult, which then emerges from the soil in the spring (Jacques, 1988). After locating their host plant through walking or flying, the adult beetles start to feed immediately and oviposit within 5-6 days (Alyokhin *et al.*, 2008). The females are highly fecund, capable of laying up to 800 eggs during their life span. The eggs are deposited underneath the leaves of the host plant in masses of 20 or more. All eggs within a mass hatch simultaneously within several days and the larvae begin feeding on the host plant. The larva passes through 4 instars within 10-20 days, after which the mature fourth instar larva burrows into the soil

to become a quiescent pre-pupa, and then pupates (Hare, 1990). New adults emerge from the soil in 10-20 days and become reproductively active within 5-7 days. In a year, the beetle can go through one to three overlapping generations depending on the climate (Alyokhin *et al.*, 2008). In the fall, the adults enter diapause for overwintering. Entering diapause is facultative, induced by short-day photoperiod. When reared under optimal conditions (25°C, 50% relative humidity, and 16:8 h light:dark photoperiod), the laboratory populations complete their life cycle every four to six weeks.



**Figure 1. 3. Life cycle of the Colorado potato beetle.** Adult beetle emerges from soil and deposits eggs underneath the leaves of the host plant. The eggs hatch and larvae feed on the host plant. Full-grown larva burrows into soil to pupate and new adult emerges.

The Colorado potato beetle is a leaf chewing beetle, and both larva and adult voraciously feed on the leaves of the same host until they are completely defoliated. The fourth instar larva causes the most damage with daily consumption of about 40 cm<sup>2</sup> of foliage, followed by adults consuming about 10 cm<sup>2</sup> of foliage daily (Weber, 2003). Defoliation caused by the beetle decreases the ability of plants to produce nutrients which leads to significant yield losses, reaching up to 64% (Hare, 1980). Although the beetle prefers

potato over other hosts (Hitchner *et al.*, 2008), it also causes substantial damage to tomato and eggplant (Alyokhin *et al.*, 2008).

### 1.8.1 Control strategies

To date, many methods have been used to control Colorado potato beetle populations, including cultural control, biological control, and chemical control (Hare, 1990). Cultural control strategies, such as crop rotation, can effectively delay the colonization of potato fields in the spring and reduce the population densities (Sexson and Wyman, 2005). However, due to high beetle mobility, there is a need for considerable separation between the rotated fields to maximize efficiency of this method, which is often not compatible with large scale monoculture practices (Hough-Goldstein and Whalen, 1996). There are also a number of arthropod species that can be used as biological control agents to manage the beetle. These include the predaceous stink bug, *Perillus bioculatus*, the ground beetle, *Lebia grandis*, and the parasitic wasp, *Edovum puttleri* (Olle *et al.*, 2015). These natural enemies prey on the eggs or the small larvae and can have a negative impact on the beetle populations. Yet, due to high fecundity of the Colorado potato beetle and difficulty in rearing mass amounts of the natural enemies, this strategy fails to provide economically acceptable levels of control (Alyokhin *et al.*, 2008).

Currently, chemical control remains the most efficient and practical way of managing the Colorado potato beetle in the field. In fact, without the use of chemical control, the beetle can completely destroy the plants and reduce the total yield by 40 to 64% (Noronha *et al.*, 2002; Hare, 1980). The use of chemical control against the Colorado potato beetle dates back to the 1860s (Alyokhin *et al.*, 2008) when farmers used inorganic compounds such as Paris green and lead arsenate to manage beetle infestations. This beetle was also one of the first target pests for the first synthetic insecticide, dichlorodiphenyltrichloroethane (DDT), and currently, more than 30 active ingredients are registered in the United States to control it (Alyokhin *et al.*, 2008). These include carbamate, pyrethroid, organophosphate, and neonicotinoid class insecticides. Of these, neonicotinoids represent the most commonly used insecticides around the world, and they are the most effective

insecticides to date for controlling many pests, including the Colorado potato beetle (Jeschke *et al.*, 2013).

### **1.8.1.1 Neonicotinoid insecticides**

Neonicotinoid insecticides are nicotine analogues. These molecules mimic the neurotransmitter acetylcholine (ACh) that binds to post-synaptic nicotinic acetylcholine receptors (nAChRs) in the central nervous system. Neonicotinoids exert their effects by blocking the normal functioning of the nervous system, causing paralysis and death (Goulson, 2013). In addition, neonicotinoids have good water solubility, so they can be absorbed by the plant roots or leaves and then transported throughout the plant tissues (Jeschke *et al.*, 2011). This feature makes these compounds highly effective against herbivorous insects, especially when they are used in seed treatment and through soil drench applications. Currently, there are seven commercially available neonicotinoid insecticides: imidacloprid, thiamethoxam, clothianidin, acetamiprid, thiacloprid, dinotefuran, and nitenpyram (Simon-Delso *et al.*, 2015). Of these, imidacloprid accounts for the greatest proportion of neonicotinoid insecticides sold around the world (Jeschke *et al.*, 2013). Neonicotinoids have been an essential component of Colorado potato beetle control since their introduction in the 1990s. For instance, in the United States alone, more than 60% of potato fields were treated with neonicotinoids in 2005 (Szendrei *et al.*, 2012).

### **1.8.2 Insecticide resistance in the Colorado potato beetle**

The Colorado potato beetle is notorious for its unprecedented capacity to develop insecticide resistance. The success of the beetle in overcoming man-made toxins is primarily attributed to the fact that it has coevolved with its hosts plants in the family Solanaceae (Alyokhin *et al.*, 2015) which produce extremely toxic compounds known as glycoalkaloids (Mithöfer and Boland, 2012). Hence, having a natural ability to detoxify plant toxins probably enhances the beetle's ability to develop resistance to insecticides. In parallel with this notion, the Colorado potato beetle has been shown to have an impressive record of insecticide resistance development from the beginning of the modern insecticide era (Alyokhin *et al.*, 2015). Since initial reports of DDT resistance in

the 1950s (Cutkomp *et al.*, 1958), the beetle has developed resistance to 56 different insecticides, including neonicotinoids (Whalon *et al.*, 2016). In fact, the beetle ranks among the top ten most insecticide resistant arthropod species in the world (Whalon *et al.*, 2008).

Currently, insecticide resistant populations are found throughout the beetle's range, with new cases being reported continuously (Alyokhin *et al.*, 2015). Obviously, not all populations are resistant to all available insecticides, but some populations do show resistance to multiple insecticides (Olson *et al.*, 2000). In particular, populations from the northeast United States have a long history of insecticide resistance (Alyokhin *et al.*, 2007; Alyokhin *et al.*, 2008), mostly because of extensive use of insecticides in the region. For example, populations from Long Island, New York, have proved to be the most resistant to all classes of insecticides, including neonicotinoids (Alyokhin *et al.*, 2015). In fact, the Long Island populations developed resistance to imidacloprid only 2 years after it was registered for the beetle's control (Zhao *et al.*, 2000) and showed reduced sensitivity to several other insecticides at the same time (Alyokhin *et al.*, 2007; Olson *et al.*, 2000). Similarly, in Canada, a survey by Scott *et al.* (2015) detected some populations with resistance and reduced sensitivity to neonicotinoids. Unfortunately, reduced sensitivity often coincides with increased frequency of neonicotinoid applications to obtain effective control of the beetle, which further exacerbates the resistance problem.

### **1.8.3 Insecticide resistance mechanisms in the Colorado potato beetle**

Similar to other insecticide resistant pests, the Colorado potato beetle employs several resistance mechanisms to cope with insecticides; however, metabolic resistance represents the most common mechanism reported (Alyokhin *et al.*, 2008). Many studies have shown that metabolic resistance is involved in resistance to carbamate (Rose and Brindley, 1985), pyrethroid (Argentine *et al.*, 1989), organophosphate (Ahammad-Sahib *et al.*, 1994; Stanković *et al.*, 2004), and abamectin (Gouamene-Lamine *et al.*, 2003) classes of insecticides. Furthermore, there is accumulating evidence that metabolic resistance is also responsible for neonicotinoid resistance in the beetle (Mota-Sanchez *et*

*al.*, 2006; Zhao *et al.*, 2000). However, support for the role of metabolic resistance to many insecticides mainly comes from studies using insecticide synergists that inhibit the activity of the detoxifying enzymes *in vivo* and increase the potency of the insecticides (Metcalf, 1967). For example, use of the GST enzyme inhibitor diethyl malonate increases the toxicity of pyrethroid and organophosphate class insecticides in the resistant beetles (Zamojska *et al.*, 2011; Argentine *et al.*, 1989). Similarly, using piperonyl butoxide, and S,S,S-tributylphosphorotrithioate, which inhibit CYP and esterase enzymes, respectively, Zhao *et al.* (2000) and Mota-Sanchez *et al.* (2006) showed that imidacloprid resistance can be reduced significantly in the beetle. Furthermore, studies by Zhu *et al.* (2016) and Clements *et al.* (2016a) demonstrated that several genes coding for CYPs, esterases, GSTs, and ABC transporters are overexpressed constitutively or upon imidacloprid exposure in imidacloprid resistant beetle populations compared to sensitive populations. Another study identified a specific CYP gene (*CYP9Z26*) whose constitutive overexpression was associated with imidacloprid resistance in the beetle (Clements *et al.*, 2016b).

### **1.9 Rationale and objectives of the study**

Presently, neonicotinoids remain the mainstay for controlling many pests, including the Colorado potato beetle. The emergence of resistance is, however, reducing their efficacy and there is a need to modify control strategies based on a sound understanding of mechanisms governing such resistance. Although there is considerable evidence that neonicotinoid resistance in the Colorado potato beetle is conferred by metabolic resistance, we still have limited information about which genes are involved. Thus, the main goal of my thesis was to gain more knowledge on the genes involved in neonicotinoid resistance in the Colorado potato beetle. To accomplish this, I took a three-step approach. First, I used RNA-seq and qPCR analyses to identify genes encoding detoxifying enzymes and ABC transporters with increased transcription (either constitutively or upon neonicotinoid exposure) in a neonicotinoid resistant strain of the Colorado potato beetle. Second, I used RNAi to knock-down the expression of those genes in the resistant beetles. Finally, I evaluated the phenotypic effects of silencing resistance-related genes on neonicotinoid resistance using toxicity bioassays.

## Chapter 2. Materials and Methods

### 2.1 Beetle strains and rearing conditions

I obtained Colorado potato beetles from colonies maintained at the London Research and Development Centre (LoRDC), Agriculture and Agri-Food Canada (AAFC), London, Ontario. The imidacloprid-susceptible strain, SS, was originally collected around 1990 from an AAFC research farm in London, Ontario (Dr. I. Scott, AAFC, personal communication). This strain has been in continuous culture over 160 generations without pesticide exposure and was used as a susceptible reference strain. The imidacloprid-resistant strain, RS, was originally collected in 1997 from a potato field in Long Island, NY, USA, and was maintained for 51 generations under selection for imidacloprid-resistance at the Department of Entomology, Michigan State University, East Lansing, MI, USA (Wang *et al.*, 2016). The strain was obtained by AAFC in 2013 and has been reared for more than 10 generations without insecticide exposure since then. I maintained the beetles on potato plants (*S. tuberosum* var. Kennebec) at 25°C, 50% relative humidity (RH), and 16:8 h light : dark photoperiod following the previously described methods (Harris and Svec, 1976). For all experiments, I used 1-3 day-old mixed-sex adult beetles.

### 2.2 Topical bioassays to determine LD<sub>50</sub> of imidacloprid

Previously, using topical exposure methodology, the LD<sub>50</sub> of imidacloprid for the SS and the RS beetles was determined (Scott *et al.*, 2015). To confirm published values, I repeated the topical exposure bioassays with technical-grade imidacloprid (Bayer CropScience Canada, Guelph, Ontario) dissolved in acetone, following the methodology described by Scott *et al.* (2015). Using the experimentally confirmed LD<sub>50</sub> values, I calculated the resistance ratio between the two strains as LD<sub>50</sub> for RS/LD<sub>50</sub> for SS. Also, I calculated sub-lethal doses of imidacloprid for both strains from LD<sub>50</sub> values so that I could use them in subsequent induction experiments. The sub-lethal doses used in the induction experiments corresponded to 10% of the LD<sub>50</sub> (0.019 µg beetle<sup>-1</sup> for the SS and 0.48 µg beetle<sup>-1</sup> for the RS) as suggested by de Almeida Rossi *et al.* (2013).

## **2.3 Next-generation sequencing of mRNA (mRNA-seq)**

### **2.3.1 Beetle treatment and dissections**

To determine whether expression of detoxifying genes and ABC transporters is induced in the Colorado potato beetle upon imidacloprid exposure, I exposed the beetles topically to either sub-lethal doses of imidacloprid dissolved in acetone or to an acetone-only sham control. I performed the exposures by chilling the beetles on ice for 15 min and then by placing 1  $\mu\text{l}$  of acetone (controls) or 1  $\mu\text{l}$  of 480  $\mu\text{g mL}^{-1}$  imidacloprid for the RS and 1  $\mu\text{l}$  of 19  $\mu\text{g mL}^{-1}$  imidacloprid for the SS (treatments) on the ventral thoracic segments of the beetles, using a 5  $\mu\text{l}$  Hamilton syringe. After the beetles recovered from chilling, I placed five treated beetles per 5 oz cup (Dixie, Georgia-Pacific) and provided them with potato leaves for 36 h. I used a 36 h time point for the induction experiments as previous studies indicated that insecticide-induced expression of detoxifying enzymes are detected after 36 h exposure in other insects (Huang *et al.*, 2013). After 36 h of exposure to imidacloprid, I dissected the beetles in Calpode's insect saline (pH = 7.2, 10.7 mM NaCl, 25.8 mM KCl, 90 mM glucose, 29 mM CaCl<sub>2</sub>, 20 mM MgCl<sub>2</sub> and 5 mM HEPES) and isolated midgut, Malpighian tubule, and fat body tissues. I pooled the three tissues, immediately suspended in RNAlater buffer (Ambion, Fisher Scientific), and stored at -80°C until RNA extraction. I combined tissues from five beetles to form a biological replicate and did three biological replicates for each condition per strain, yielding a total of 12 samples.

### **2.3.2 Total RNA extraction and mRNA-seq**

I removed the tissues from RNAlater buffer and homogenized them 10-15 sec in RLT buffer (Qiagen) with 1%  $\beta$ -mercaptoethanol using a Brinkmann Polytron Homogenizer (Rexdale, Ontario, Canada). I extracted total RNA using an RNeasy Plant Mini Kit (Qiagen), following the manufacturer's instructions for RNA extraction from animal cells. Then, I assessed the quality and quantity of the total RNA samples using a 2100 Bioanalyzer (Agilent) and a Qubit RNA HS (High Sensitivity) Assay kit (Fisher Scientific), respectively. I diluted the RNA samples to 300 ng  $\mu\text{L}^{-1}$  using DEPC-treated water and shipped 15  $\mu\text{L}$  from each sample on dry ice to Génome Québec (Montréal,

Québec) for mRNA sequencing. mRNA library construction, using a TruSeq stranded mRNA kit (Illumina), and sequencing of libraries on the Illumina HiSeq 2000 platform were performed at Génome Québec, using the 100 bp single-end protocol (Illumina).

### **2.3.3 mRNA-seq data processing and differentially expressed sequence (DESeq) analysis**

mRNA-seq reads were mapped to the reference Colorado potato beetle transcriptome downloaded from <http://www.bio.unipd.it/~grapputo/CPB-Web> page. The reference transcriptome was previously assembled *de novo* from transcriptomic sequence reads by Kumar *et al.* (2014) and contains a total of 121,912 contigs, which are available online in annotated versions. mRNA read processing and mapping were performed by Patrick Chapman, bioinformatics technician at LoRDC, London, Ontario. Prior to mapping, adapter sequences were trimmed using Scythe adapter trimmer version 0.991 (<https://github.com/vsbuffalo/scythe>) and the reads having < 20 nt after trimming were discarded. The reads were then mapped to the reference transcriptome using Burrows-Wheeler Alignment (BWA, q=30) (Li and Durbin, 2009) version 0.7.10 to generate Sequence alignment maps (SAMs). SAM-tools version 0.1.19 was then used to remove identical reads (PCR duplicates) and the reads mapping to more than one contig in the reference transcriptome. Finally, uniquely mapping reads were imported to the DESeq package version 1.18.0 (Anders and Huber, 2012) to identify differentially expressed sequences.

To do so, I performed four different comparisons. First, I compared mRNA read counts between treated and control groups in both strains to identify differentially expressed sequences upon imidacloprid exposure. Second, I compared counts between the SS beetles and the RS beetles in control and treated groups to identify differentially expressed sequences between the two strains. Then, I imported the results to Excel files for further analysis. The output from DESeq analysis included normalized mean number of reads assigned to a contig,  $\log_2$ Fold change, and the statistical significance of the fold change. I defined a contig as differentially expressed if the absolute value of  $\log_2$ Fold change was  $\geq 1$  and adjusted *P*-value (*P*<sub>adj</sub>) was  $\leq 0.001$  after the Benjamini-Hochberg

false discovery rate (FDR) correction (Benjamini and Hochberg, 1995). Finally, I manually screened the differentially expressed contigs in all comparisons to find the ones encoding detoxifying enzymes and ABC transporters.

## **2.4 Validation of DESeq results using quantitative PCR (qPCR)**

### **2.4.1 Primer design**

After I identified differentially expressed sequences encoding target genes, I validated mRNA-seq results using qPCR. For this purpose, I selected 32 differentially expressed genes and used their sequences from the reference transcriptome (Kumar *et al.*, 2014) to design primers. To design primers, I used several online resources, including IDT (<http://www.idtdna.com/Primerquest/Home/Index>), Eurofins Operon (<https://www.operon.com/tools/oligoanalysis-tool.aspx>), and Primer-Blast (<http://www.ncbi.nlm.nih.gov/tools/primer-blast/>). I tested primer efficiencies by generating standard curves following the guidelines described by Taylor *et al.* (2010). Also, I had the PCR products sequenced to confirm amplification of correct sequences. Sequencing was performed at the DNA sequencing facility of LoRDC, London, Ontario. The primers used in qPCR analysis are listed in Table 2.1.

**Table 2. 1. List of primers used in qPCR analysis.**

Contig ID <sup>1</sup>	Gene	Forward and reverse primers (5'-3')	Primer Efficiency (%)	Amplicon size (bp)
Ld_c756	<i>CYP412A2</i>	CAGCAAGCAAAGAGCAGAAC CTCAGTAAGCCTTCACCAATAG	97.7	170
Ld_c17267	<i>CYP9V1</i>	ATAGTGTCATCCACCAACTCA CAACCCAATAACGAGTTCTATC	92	181
Ld_rep_c33314	<i>CYP4Q3</i>	TACCCTGGTGTGAACATTAC AATGAAAGGCTGGTGTCAAG	97.1	178
Ld_rep_c34031	<i>CYP6BQ15</i>	TAGGCTGACCCCAACATTCA AATGGAATGGTCCGTGAGGA	93.4	103
Ld_rep_c34168	<i>CYP4Q7</i>	CAGCCTAAGACTTCCTTGATG GTTTCGAGGGATTTGACACTAC	96.1	193
Ld_c20712	<i>CYP4G57</i>	GGGAAATGTGAAACGAGAATGTC TGAACCAGTAGTGATAAGCTGTC	92	133
Ld_rep_c51084	<i>CYP6K1</i>	CTTCACCATCCATATCCCTCAT ATGTGCTGTAACCTCCTGATCC	93.5	111
Ld_rep_c41850	<i>CYP6BJ1</i>	GAACACCAGTGGATTAGGATAG ATTACATCCACCAGCCCATAC	91.4	154
Ld_c571	<i>MRP-4-2</i>	TTATCTGAACCAAACCGCTACT ACTTCTTTCACCTCGTTACTC	91	166

**Table 2. 1. List of primers used in qPCR analysis.**

Contig ID <sup>1</sup>	Gene	Forward and reverse primers (5'-3')	Primer Efficiency (%)	Amplicon size (bp)
Ld_rep_c34742	<i>MRP-4-3</i>	ATCGTCACTTTCTCTTTCGTAG GGTTGATAATCTGGAGTGAG	96	197
Ld_rep_c91275	<i>MRP-4-4</i>	CAGATAAAGTGCTCGTGATG CTCTTGCTATTCTCCTCAAATG	91	147
Ld_rep_c28427	<i>ABC-G</i>	TCACCTCCACTACAGTCAAC GCTCTGGTGGAAAGTCTAAC	99.6	158
Ld_rep_c41594	<i>UGT 1</i>	AGCACACATTTGAGGGTAG GGTGAGTGAAGATGAGATCC	95.9	207
Ld_c190	<i>UGT 2B5</i>	TCTCCGAAGAACGGCATAG GAGTCATCTCTCCCTTGAATGT	95.2	176
Ld_c269	<i>UGT 4</i>	CGAAGGTTGATTGGGCAGAA TCTGGACAACGCCAAGAATG	97	166
Ld_rep_c30928	<i>UGT 2C1</i>	GCTTCAGAACTGGAATGGTATC TGATGAATCTCAGACGGACAG	94.2	182
Ld_rep_c83152	<i>UGT 2</i>	TAGCATCAAACCTGGCAACACA AGCACCTACATTTGAGGGTA	98.5	104
Ld_rep_c24170	<i>GST 1</i>	CCTTGCTGGTCCTTCTTATC CACAGCCAGCAAGAGGATTA	100.1	183

**Table 2. 1. List of primers used in qPCR analysis.**

Contig ID <sup>1</sup>	Gene	Forward and reverse primers (5'-3')	Primer Efficiency (%)	Amplicon size (bp)
Ld_rep_c24256	<i>GST Delta 1</i>	CTAAAGCCAAATCCGCAAGA TACTCCAGATTTGCTGACTAC	106.2	166
Ld_rep_c41971	<i>GST Sigma 3</i>	CATTGGGTTTGTGGTCGTTTC CAGGATTTCTGGGCTGATA	107.3	169
Ld_rep_c43735	<i>GST 5</i>	CTCCCTTACTGGTCATCCT CACAGCCAGCAAGAATGTTATC	95.3	176
Ld_rep_c40253	<i>GST Sigma 2</i>	TGGACTGGTGAGCTACTTTG CCTACTTCAATGTTACCGCTCT	95.7	174
Ld_rep_c48065	<i>GST Delta 2</i>	TTGGCGATAACGACTATTGTAG TAGCTTTGACCTTGGCATAAC	101.7	141
Ld_rep_c33018	<i>GST Sigma 1</i>	TTCACTGGAAGAGCGGAAC CGGCAATGTTGGTTTGTAGTT	97.9	111
Ld_rep_c44006	<i>GST 2</i>	ACCTGGAATGCTGGACTACA CTTCCACTTTCTGAGTCGG	93	121
Ld_rep_c24217	<i>Esterase 6</i>	GAATACATCGCCCACTCTTG CATCTGAGGAAGAAGGCTGA	99	175
Ld_rep_c34698	<i>Esterase 5</i>	CCCTTTCGTTGGATTCAGATAC GAAGGAGTCGCTCATCAAGA	97.6	152

**Table 2. 1. List of primers used in qPCR analysis.**

Contig ID <sup>1</sup>	Gene	Forward and reverse primers (5'-3')	Primer Efficiency (%)	Amplicon size (bp)
Ld_rep_c71421	<i>Esterase 4</i>	TATCCACCTCTGCCATCATC GACAGATGAAGGCTGGTAAC	95.7	198
Ld_rep_c77075	<i>Esterase Beta</i>	TTACTCGGGTGCAGTGAAATC CAACCATAATATTGCTCATCATTCG	95.6	197
Ld_rep_c53802	<i>Esterase FE4</i>	TTACCGTTATGGGCGAAAGT CTAAAGGTGACAAAGGCGA	99.4	119
Ld_rep_c35399	<i>Esterase 2</i>	CGTCATCTGCCGTTGTAAGA TACACGCTGGTGGGTATTTC	94.6	138
Ld_c2942	<i>Esterase 1</i>	ACCCTGCCACTTTTCCACTT ACTGACACAATCGGTGACG	94.4	177
-	<i>L8E</i>	GGTAACCATCAACACATTGG TCTTGGCATCCACTTTACC	97.4	124
-	<i>ARF1</i>	GACTGCAAGTAGGAGAAGTTG TCGGCAGAGTCTACCACAT	94.1	181
-	<i>EF1A</i>	CAGGGCAAGGTTTGAAAGATAA CCATCAGCACAGTTCCCAT	99.6	168

<sup>1</sup> Contig ID from Kumar *et al.* (2014).

### 2.4.2 cDNA synthesis and qPCR analysis

I treated total RNA samples with Turbo DNA-free DNase (Ambion, Fisher Scientific) according to the manufacturer's protocol to eliminate contaminating genomic DNA (gDNA). I verified the quality of DNase-treated RNA samples using the 2100 Bioanalyzer (Agilent). Then, I confirmed the absence of gDNA contamination by testing of no-reverse transcriptase (NRT) controls. I synthesized cDNA using 6 µg of RNA from each sample in a 120 µL reaction volume using a Superscript III First-Strand Supermix Kit (Invitrogen) as directed by the manufacturer.

I performed qPCR reactions using a SensiFAST SYBR No-ROX Mix Kit (Bioline), forward and reverse primers at 500 nM each and 2.5 µL of a 1:2 dilution of cDNA template in 10 µL reactions. I used a two-step cycling profile recommended by the kit (95°C for 2 min for one cycle, and 95°C for 5 s and 60°C for 30 s for 40 cycles) for quantitation of targets using a CFX96 Real-Time Detection System (Bio-Rad). I also performed melt-curve analysis (65-95°C for 5 s, with a 0.5°C increment) for each qPCR run to confirm amplification of a single product as well as no template controls (NTCs) to ensure reagents were free of contaminants. Three biological replicates were done for each condition and all samples were run in technical triplicate.

I normalized transcript abundance of target genes to the geometric mean of three endogenously expressed reference genes: *ribosomal protein (L8E)* (Zhang *et al.*, 2008), *ADP-ribosylation factor 1 (ARF1)*, and *translation elongation factor 1 $\alpha$  (EF1A)* (Shi *et al.*, 2013). I checked the stability of reference genes using CFX Manager Software (Bio-Rad) following the guidelines described by Taylor *et al.* (2010). I estimated the relative transcript difference for target genes in the RS beetles and the SS beetles using the  $2^{-\Delta\Delta Ct}$  method (Pfaffl, 2001). All real-time qPCR data were expressed as the mean  $\pm$  standard error of mean (SEM). Also, I performed *t*-tests using statistical computing language R (R Development Core Team, 2015) to determine statistical significance of changes in the expression levels of the target genes.

I validated mRNA-seq data using qPCR in two different ways. First, I used the RNA samples sent for mRNA-seq to verify the expression of 32 differentially expressed genes. I selected these genes based on their fold changes and normalized mean number of reads according to the mRNA-seq results. Of the 32 genes tested, I selected 10 genes, which showed the greatest increase in the mRNA levels in the RS beetles compared to the SS beetles according to qPCR results. Second, I repeated the RNA extraction and cDNA synthesis as described previously and re-analyzed the expression of the 10 genes to confirm the results on independent biological samples. After qPCR re-confirmation, I chose these 10 genes for RNAi silencing experiments.

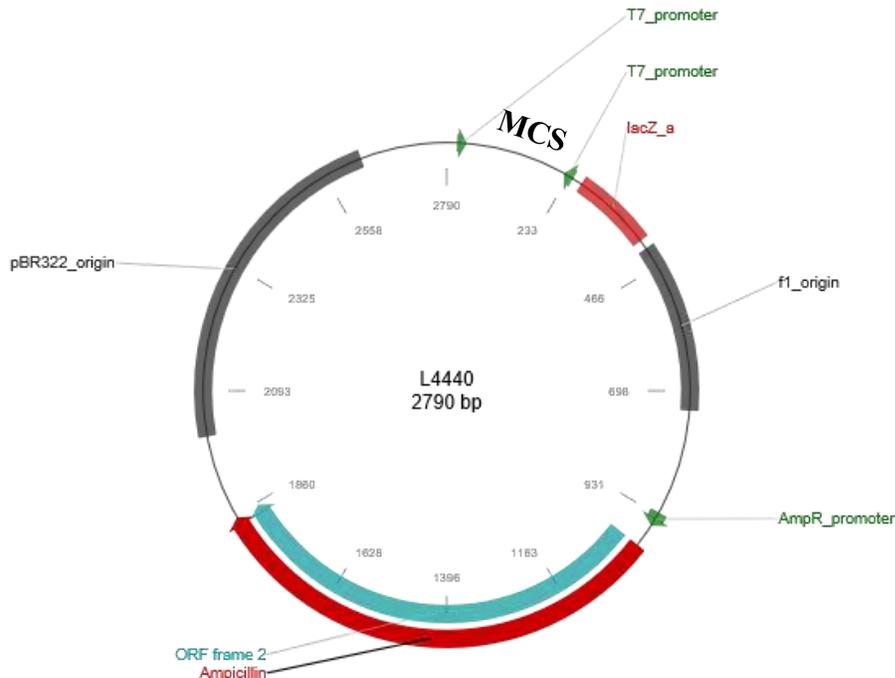
## **2.5 Silencing of target genes using RNAi**

### **2.5.1 Bacterial strain and growth conditions**

I used *Escherichia coli* HT115 (DE3) for production of dsRNA for RNAi. This strain has the genotype F<sup>-</sup>, *mcrA*, *mcrB*, *IN(rrnD-rrnE)1*, *lambda*<sup>-</sup>, *rnc14::Tn10*(DE3 lysogen:*lavUV5* promoter-T7 polymerase) (Timmons *et al.*, 2001). The gene encoding the enzyme RNase III, which plays a role in dsRNA degradation in bacteria, is disrupted in this strain by a Tn10 transposon carrying a tetracycline-resistance marker. I grew *E. coli* HT115 at 37°C in Luria Bertani (LB) medium, pH = 7.0, supplemented with appropriate antibiotics. I obtained solid media by the addition of 1% (w/v) Agar (EMD chemicals) to LB. I transformed *E. coli* HT115 with plasmid constructs using standard heat shock transformation methods (Froger and Hall, 2007). I used antibiotics at the following concentrations for selection of *E. coli* HT115: tetracycline (12.5 µg mL<sup>-1</sup>) and ampicillin (100 µg mL<sup>-1</sup>).

### **2.5.2 RNAi vector L4440**

I used the L4440 plasmid for cloning of fragments from target genes to produce dsRNA in *E. coli* HT115. This plasmid contains two T7 polymerase promoters in opposite orientation, separated by a multi-cloning site (MCS) where gene fragments can be cloned (Timmons *et al.*, 2001). The plasmid also carries ampicillin resistance gene *β-lactamase* (*amp<sup>R</sup>*) for selection and was a gift from Andrew Fire (available from Addgene, plasmid # 1654). The basic structure of the plasmid is shown in Figure 2.1.



**Figure 2. 1. Basic structure of L4440 used for cloning of gene fragments for dsRNA production in *E. coli* HT115.** The plasmid contains Multi-cloning site (MSC) which is flanked by two T7 promoters, allowing transcription of cloned fragments from both ends for dsRNA production. Vector map was adapted and modified from: <http://www.addgene.org/1654/>.

### 2.5.3 Cloning of gene fragments into L4440

I used standard restriction enzyme cloning techniques (<https://www.addgene.org/plasmid-protocols/subcloning/>) to clone fragments from the 10 selected genes and a *green fluorescent protein (GFP)* gene into L4440 plasmid. First, I selected target regions from the 10 genes and *GFP* using the E-RNAi web tool (Horn and Boutros, 2010) which allows design of optimized dsRNA constructs for efficient silencing. Then, I designed primers with restriction enzyme cut sites to amplify 380 - 430 bp PCR products. All primer pairs contained a *NotI* cut site on the forward primer (5'-GCGGCCGC-3') and a *SalI* cut site on the reverse primer (5'-GTCGAC-3'), at the 5' end. The primers used in cloning are listed in Table 2.2.

I used the cDNA extracted from the RS beetles or GFP::L4440 plasmid (containing the full-length *GFP* gene sequence; available from Addgene, plasmid # 11335) as template to amplify target regions. I performed PCR reactions in 200  $\mu$ L volume using 2 U Platinum Taq DNA polymerase (Invitrogen), 1 $\times$  PCR buffer, forward and reverse primers at 400 nM each, 200 nM dNTP mix, 1.5 mM MgCl<sub>2</sub>, and 4  $\mu$ L 1:10 dilution of cDNA or GFP::L4440 as template. I used a Veriti Thermal Cycler (Applied Biosystems) with the following temperature profile: 94°C for 3 min initial denaturation, 35 cycles of 94°C for 30 s, 60°C for 30 s, 72°C for 30 s, then 72°C for 7 min final extension and held at 4°C. Then, I analyzed the PCR products by electrophoresis through 1.5% agarose (w/v) gels in 1 $\times$  TAE buffer (40 mM Tris, 20 mM acetic acid, and 1 mM EDTA). I stained the gels with GelGreen (Biotium) and visualized bands using a Gel Doc XR+ System (BioRad). I extracted the PCR products from the gels using a QIAquick Gel Extraction Kit (Qiagen) and quantified them using a NanoDrop spectrophotometer (Thermo Scientific).

Then, I performed double digestions of L4440 plasmid and purified PCR products with restriction enzymes *NotI* and *SalI* (New England Biolabs). I carried out the reactions in 50  $\mu$ L volumes containing 6  $\mu$ g plasmid or PCR product, 40 U of *SalI* and *NotI*, and 1 $\times$  NEBuffer 3.1 at 37°C overnight. The reactions were stopped by incubating tubes at 65°C for 20 min. I subsequently separated the digested DNA on 1.5% agarose (w/v) gels and extracted the bands using the QIAquick Gel Extraction Kit (Qiagen). I ligated the digested PCR fragments into linearized plasmid in a 10  $\mu$ L reaction volume using a molar ratio of 3:1 insert to vector at 4°C overnight using the T4 DNA ligase Kit (Invitrogen) in accordance with the manufacturer's instructions. I transformed *E. coli* HT115 with 3  $\mu$ L of the resulting ligation reaction and grew the cells on LB agar plates containing ampicillin and tetracycline. I identified positive colonies by PCR, using the same primers as those used in cloning.

I grew the positive colonies overnight in 5 mL of LB with ampicillin and tetracycline at 37°C in a shaker incubator and extracted plasmid from 4 mL culture using a QIAprep Spin Miniprep Kit (Qiagen). I confirmed cloning of the correct sequences into L4440 through sequencing of the inserts using plasmid-specific forward and reverse primers

(Table 2). After sequence verification, I prepared *E. coli* HT115 glycerol stocks from the positive colonies by mixing of 500  $\mu\text{L}$  of overnight culture with 500  $\mu\text{L}$  of 50% sterile glycerol. The glycerol stocks were stored at  $-80^{\circ}\text{C}$  for future use. The plasmid constructs used to produce dsRNA for the target genes are listed in Table 2.3.

**Table 2. 2. List of primers used in cloning and sequencing of plasmid constructs.**

Contig ID <sup>1</sup>	Gene	Forward and reverse primers (5'-3') <sup>2</sup>	Product size (bp)
Ld_rep_c34031	<i>CYP6BQ15</i>	TAGCGGCCGCAACATCCTCACGGACCATTC ACAGGTCGACGGGTGCCTTAATTTTCGATTTC	420
Ld_c17267	<i>CYP9V1</i>	TAGCGGCCGCGCATTGCTGCTTGTGAAG ACAGGTCGACATAGTGGCCGCCCTGTATTA	400
Ld_rep_c34168	<i>CYP4Q7</i>	TAGCGGCCGCCATCTCCTGACGTCCGAATC ACAGGTCGACTGAATCGCTGGCTAGGAGAAG	387
Ld_rep_c33314	<i>CYP4Q3</i>	TAGCGGCCGCTTGGACCAGCAATCGCCT ACAGGTCGACTCGCACGAAAACACTTCAAA	413
Ld_c2942	<i>Esterase 1</i>	TAGCGGCCGCTCGAATCCAACAAGTGGTGA ACAGGTCGACGCCGCTGAAACCTGGTAGTA	408
Ld_rep_c35399	<i>Esterase 2</i>	TAGCGGCCGCTTCAATTCAGCGGTATGTGC ACAGGTCGACCCAGGCACCATTATTGACT	400
Ld_c571	<i>MRP-4-2</i>	TAGCGGCCGCGTGTCTGTTGGAAACCCCAT ACAGGTCGACGAATCCGTTTGGATCATCAGC	424
Ld_rep_c28427	<i>ABC-G</i>	TAGCGGCCGCTGGTGACTTTTCCACTGGG ACAGGTCGACGAAGAGTGTCTTTGCCTC	384
Ld_rep_c41594	<i>UGT 1</i>	TAGCGGCCGCTCACTCATGGCGGTTTGTG ACAGGTCGACGACGCTAGCATCAAACCTGGC	409

**Table 2. 2. List of primers used in cloning and sequencing of plasmid constructs.**

Contig ID <sup>1</sup>	Gene	Forward and reverse primers (5'-3') <sup>2</sup>	Product size (bp)
Ld_c190	<i>UGT 2B5</i>	TAG <u>CGGCCGCT</u> TTCCATCTCCGCATGAAAT ACAGGTCGACTAGCTATGCCGTTCTTCG	404
-	<i>GFP</i>	TAG <u>CGGCCGCC</u> CATGCCCGAAGGTTATGTA ACAGGTCGACGGACAGGTAATGGTTGTCTGG	449
-	L4440 sequencing primers	GACCGGCAGATCTGATATCATC CTCACTGGCCGTCGTTTTAC	-

<sup>1</sup>Contig ID from Kumar *et al.* (2014); <sup>2</sup>Restriction enzyme cut sites are underlined.

Table 2. 3. Plasmid constructs used in this study.

Plasmid <sup>1</sup>	Description	Source
L4440, Amp <sup>R</sup>	RNAi feeding vector, empty backbone	Addgene plasmid # 1654
GFP::L4440, Amp <sup>R</sup>	Contains full length <i>GFP</i> sequence	Addgene plasmid # 11335
GFP-RNAi::L4440, Amp <sup>R</sup>	dsRNA production for <i>GFP</i> control	This study
CYP4Q3::L4440, Amp <sup>R</sup>	dsRNA production for <i>CYP4Q3</i>	This study
CYP4Q7::L4440, Amp <sup>R</sup>	dsRNA production for <i>CYP4Q7</i>	This study
CYP9V1::L4440, Amp <sup>R</sup>	dsRNA production for <i>CYP9V1</i>	This study
CYP6BQ15::L4440, Amp <sup>R</sup>	dsRNA production for <i>CYP6BQ15</i>	This study
MRP-4-2::L4440, Amp <sup>R</sup>	dsRNA production of <i>MRP-4-2</i>	This study
ABC-G::L4440, Amp <sup>R</sup>	dsRNA production for <i>ABC-G</i>	This study
UGT 1::L4440, Amp <sup>R</sup>	dsRNA production for <i>UGT 1</i>	This study
UGT 2B5::L4440, Amp <sup>R</sup>	dsRNA production for <i>UGT 2B5</i>	This study
Esterase 1::L4440, Amp <sup>R</sup>	dsRNA production for <i>Esterase 1</i>	This study
Esterase 2::L4440, Amp <sup>R</sup>	dsRNA production for <i>Esterase 2</i>	This study

<sup>1</sup>Amp<sup>R</sup> is resistance to ampicillin ( $\beta$ -lactamase)

#### **2.5.4 Induction of *E. coli* HT115 to produce dsRNA**

I scraped *E. coli* HT115 cells from the glycerol stocks using a sterile pipette tip and inoculated cells into 15 mL of LB containing ampicillin and tetracycline. I incubated the cultures overnight at 37°C with shaking at 220 rpm. Then, I inoculated 10 mL of the overnight culture into 1 L of LB containing antibiotics and grew the cells at 37°C with shaking at 220 rpm until optical density at 600 nm (OD<sub>600</sub>) was 0.4 - 0.6. At this point, I transferred 5 mL of the culture into a 15 mL culture tube and incubated further for 6 h to have an un-induced control. To the remaining culture, I added isopropyl β-D-1-thiogalactopyranoside (IPTG) at a final concentration of 1 mM to induce production of dsRNA in the *E. coli* HT115 cells. I grew the cells for 6 h after addition of IPTG. At the end of 6 h incubation, I removed 1 mL of induced and un-induced cultures and centrifuged at 10,000 g for 5 min. Then, I re-suspended the pellets in 150 μL RNAlater buffer (Ambion, Fisher Scientific) and stored at 4°C for total nucleic acid extraction to confirm production of dsRNA. I centrifuged the remaining induced culture at 10,000 g for 10 min at 4°C and washed the pellet once with 20 mL of 1× PBS (pH = 7.4, 137 mM NaCl, 2.7 mM KCl, 10 mM Na<sub>2</sub>HPO<sub>4</sub>, 2 mM KH<sub>2</sub>PO<sub>4</sub>). Then, I re-suspended the pellet in 100 mL of 1× PBS buffer to concentrate the culture 10×. I aliquoted the concentrated cultures in 10 mL volumes and stored them at -80°C until dsRNA feeding assays were done.

#### **2.5.5 Confirmation of dsRNA in *E. coli* HT115**

I confirmed the production of dsRNA in *E. coli* HT115 by extracting total nucleic acid from the bacteria using a MasterPure Complete DNA and RNA Purification Kit (Illumina). I treated the total nucleic acids with Turbo DNA-free DNase (Ambion, Fisher Scientific) to eliminate contaminating DNA. Finally, I separated the samples on 1.5% agarose (w/v) gels, stained the gels with GelGreen (Biotium), and visualized the bands corresponding to dsRNA fragments using a Gel Doc XR+ System (BioRad).

### **2.5.6 dsRNA feeding assays to silence expression of target genes in the RS beetles**

I performed dsRNA feeding assays using the protocol described by Wan *et al.* (2014), with minor modifications. First, I thawed the 10 mL *E. coli* HT115 aliquots at room temperature. Then, I dipped potato leaves into the *E. coli* HT115 suspensions, containing dsRNA for the selected genes or *GFP* (negative control), or into 1× PBS buffer (negative control). Next, I dried the leaves under airflow on a metal mesh for 1 h and placed one leaf per Petri dish (50 × 9 mm) lined with moist filter paper (Whatman qualitative no. 5). Then, I starved the RS beetles for 2 h and placed one beetle per Petri dish. I allowed the beetles to feed *ad libitum* on the treated leaves for four days. I replaced the leaves with new treated ones every day to ensure the beetles received a continuous supply of dsRNA. After four days, I dissected the beetles and collected midgut, Malpighian tubules, and fat body tissues as described previously. I pooled tissues from three beetles to form a biological replicate and I repeated each treatment three times. I performed the total RNA extraction, cDNA synthesis and qPCR reactions as described previously to confirm silencing of target genes in the RS beetles. I analysed the mRNA transcript levels of target genes in the RS beetles fed on 1× PBS, dsRNA for *GFP*, or dsRNA for the target genes using one-way ANOVA followed by Tukey's HSD *post hoc* analysis in R (R Development Core Team, 2015). Then, I selected the genes that were silenced significantly for further analysis to investigate their potential role in imidacloprid resistance.

To silence two genes simultaneously, I grew two strains of *E. coli* HT115 to produce dsRNA for two target genes in separate flasks as described previously. After the 6 h induction, I concentrated the cultures 10× and then mixed them at a 1:1 ratio prior to feeding as described previously.

### **2.6 Phenotypic effects of silencing selected genes on imidacloprid resistance**

I repeated the dsRNA feeding bioassays on a second group of RS beetles as described previously, with minor modifications, to determine if silencing of the targeted genes increased the susceptibility of the RS beetles to imidacloprid. In this set of experiments, I fed the RS beetles with potato leaves dipped in a suspension of *E. coli* HT115 (control) or

in *E. coli* HT115 producing dsRNA for *GFP* or for the target genes. This time, I placed 13 treated leaves in a large Petri dish (90 × 15 mm) lined with a moist filter paper (Whatman qualitative no. 5). Then, I starved the beetles for 2 h and then placed 13 beetles per Petri dish. As before, the beetles fed on the treated leaves *ad libitum* for four days. After 4 days, I randomly selected 3 out of 13 beetles for dissection to isolate midgut, Malpighian tubules, and fat body tissues, and then processed them as before for RNA extraction, cDNA synthesis, and qPCR analysis to confirm gene silencing. I topically exposed the remaining 10 beetles to 2.7 µg beetle<sup>-1</sup> of imidacloprid (LD<sub>20</sub> for RS beetles) as described previously. I provided the beetles with fresh treated leaves daily after imidacloprid exposure and monitored survivorship daily for seven days. I repeated each experiment three times. I counted the beetles that were moribund and dead at the end of seven days using the criteria described by Zhao *et al.* (2000) and performed Kaplan-Meier survival analysis and Log-rank tests in R (R Development Core Team, 2015) to determine whether differences existed in survival between the control and treatment groups. I anticipated a 20% mortality in the control groups and attributed any significant increase from 20% in mortality in the experimental groups to the fact that expression of the target gene was silenced. I chose the LD<sub>20</sub> for the bioassays as this dose causes an observable toxicity to the beetles, but it is low enough that a wide range of increased mortality can be measured. I determined the LD<sub>20</sub> of imidacloprid experimentally by exposing beetles to several doses of imidacloprid (4.8 µg beetle<sup>-1</sup>, 3 µg beetle<sup>-1</sup>, and 2.7 µg beetle<sup>-1</sup>) using topical exposures and by monitoring survival for seven days.

## Chapter 3. Results

### 3.1 Topical bioassays to determine LD<sub>50</sub> of imidacloprid

I experimentally determined the LD<sub>50</sub> of imidacloprid for the SS and RS beetles to be 0.19 µg beetle<sup>-1</sup> and 4.8 µg beetle<sup>-1</sup>, respectively. The LD<sub>50</sub> of the RS beetles was the same as the published values (Scott *et al.*, 2015) whereas the LD<sub>50</sub> value for the SS beetles was higher (0.19 µg beetle<sup>-1</sup> versus 0.052 µg beetle<sup>-1</sup>) than the published value (Scott *et al.*, 2015). From the LD<sub>50</sub> values, I calculated the resistance ratio of the RS to be 25.3.

### 3.2 mRNA sequencing

#### 3.2.1 Read processing and quality control

In total, mRNA sequencing of 12 libraries yielded 733,519,988 reads. The number of raw reads per library ranged from 53.96 to 71.62 million, with a mean of 61.13 million (Table 3.1). The proportion of reads per sample mapping to the reference transcriptome ranged from 85.5% to 88.9%. The number of uniquely mapping reads per library ranged from 20.12 to 25.75 million, with a mean of 22.67 million (Table 3.1). A total of 65.92 million reads from RS control, 65.75 million reads from RS treated, 64.40 million reads from SS control, and 75.83 million reads from SS treated were used for DESeq analysis.

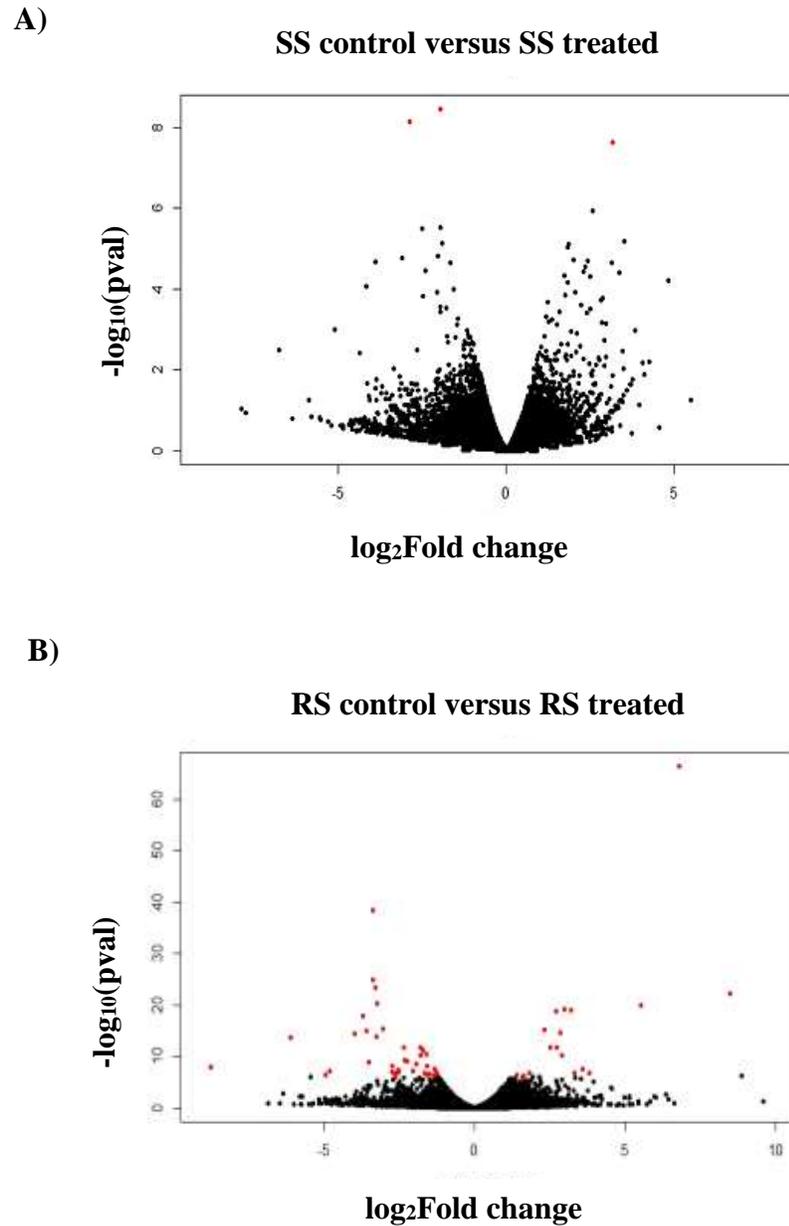
**Table 3. 1. Summary of RNA-seq data before and after mapping.**

<b>Sample</b>	<b>Total raw reads</b>	<b>Mapped reads</b>	<b>% of mapped reads</b>	<b>Uniquely mapped reads</b>	<b>% of uniquely mapped reads</b>
<b>RS control biorep1</b>	58,892,932	51,250,746	87.0	22,586,506	44.1
<b>RS control biorep2</b>	62,045,496	53,781,131	86.7	22,718,902	42.2
<b>RS control biorep3</b>	55,059,038	48,065,489	87.3	20,613,349	42.9
<b>RS treated biorep1</b>	56,314,953	49,728,565	88.3	20,880,310	42.0
<b>RS treated biorep2</b>	59,390,168	52,781,462	88.9	21,679,808	41.1
<b>RS treated biorep3</b>	61,402,233	54,166,043	88.2	23,186,761	42.8
<b>SS control biorep1</b>	59,130,951	51,889,523	87.7	21,596,640	41.6
<b>SS control biorep2</b>	61,911,228	53,098,114	85.8	22,677,904	42.7
<b>SS control biorep3</b>	53,963,077	46,221,323	85.6	20,124,899	43.5
<b>SS treated biorep1</b>	67,965,501	59,293,557	87.4	24,536,335	41.4
<b>SS treated biorep2</b>	71,622,431	62,820,839	87.7	25,748,613	41.0
<b>SS treated biorep3</b>	65,821,980	56,273,024	85.5	25,551,793	45.4

### **3.3 Imidacloprid-induced transcriptomic responses in two strains of Colorado potato beetle**

I monitored the transcriptomic changes in the SS and the RS beetles in response to imidacloprid exposure. I identified three differentially expressed contigs in the SS beetles 36 h after exposure to imidacloprid (Figure 3.1A). Of these, one encoding a long-chain specific Acyl-CoA dehydrogenase was up-regulated while another encoding a 40S ribosomal protein was downregulated (Table 3.2). The third contig was down-regulated and was an unknown sequence.

In the RS beetles, however, I identified a total of 56 differentially expressed contigs 36 h after exposure to imidacloprid. Of these, 17 were up-regulated and 39 were down-regulated (Figure 3.1.B). mRNA transcript levels of several genes such as pancreatic triacylglycerol lipase, tetrahydrofolate ligase, alcohol dehydrogenase, sphingolipid delta 4 desaturase, and mono-carboxylate transporter were upregulated. Conversely, a number of contigs encoding detoxifying enzymes (CYP4G57 and UGT 2A2) and several protease inhibitors (serpin and trypsin inhibitors) were downregulated upon imidacloprid exposure (Table 3.2).



**Figure 3. 1. Volcano plots reporting differentially expressed contigs in two strains of Colorado potato beetle after 36 h exposure to sub-lethal doses of imidacloprid.**

**A)** Comparison between SS control and SS treated groups. **B)** Comparison between RS control and RS treated groups. Contigs that are differentially expressed at FDR of  $\leq 0.001$  and fold change of  $|\log_2| \geq 1$  are coloured red.

**Table 3. 2. Differentially expressed contigs in the SS and RS beetles 36 h after exposure to sub-lethal doses of imidacloprid.**

Contig ID <sup>1</sup>	Read count Control <sup>2</sup>	Read count Treated <sup>2</sup>	Log <sub>2</sub> Fold Change	P-adj <sup>3</sup>	Sequence description	Regulation
<b>SS control versus SS treated comparison</b>						
<b>Ld_rep_c41674</b>	426.00	108.42	-1.97	3.00E-04	40S ribosomal protein S23	down
<b>Ld_c118603</b>	50.25	6.77	-2.89	3.00E-04	NA	down
<b>Ld_rep_c81084</b>	12.15	108.92	3.16	6.00E-04	Long-chain specific Acyl-CoA dehydrogenase	up
<b>RS control versus RS treated comparison</b>						
<b>Ld_c3106</b>	64.55	421.54	2.71	1.50E-15	Pancreatic triacylglycerol lipase	up
<b>Ld_c5123</b>	27.02	211.67	2.97	8.34E-16	NA	up
<b>Ld_c14428</b>	101.57	271.08	1.42	6.57E-04	Hypothetical alcohol dehydrogenase	up
<b>Ld_c18286</b>	7.85	58.50	2.90	2.23E-07	NA	up
<b>Ld_rep_c28987</b>	77.06	236.88	1.62	8.70E-04	Sphingolipid delta 4 desaturase	up
<b>Ld_rep_c39453</b>	3.79	53.66	3.82	3.41E-04	NA	up
<b>Ld_rep_c39694</b>	0.32	112.48	8.48	1.11E-18	Hypothetical protein	up
<b>Ld_rep_c42473</b>	16.83	120.06	2.83	1.72E-11	Pancreatic triacylglycerol lipase-like	up
<b>Ld_rep_c46724</b>	175.54	1175.70	2.74	7.46E-09	Cysteine rich protein	up
<b>Ld_rep_c54636</b>	1.39	64.38	5.53	1.21E-16	Signal recognition particle receptor Beta subunit	up

**Table 3. 2. Differentially expressed contigs in the SS and RS beetles 36 h after exposure to sub-lethal doses of imidacloprid.**

Contig ID <sup>1</sup>	Read count Control <sup>2</sup>	Read count Treated <sup>2</sup>	Log <sub>2</sub> Fold Change	P-adj <sup>3</sup>	Sequence description	Regulation
<b>RS control versus RS treated comparison</b>						
<b>Ld_c63048</b>	4.91	48.81	3.31	2.98E-04	Golgin subfamily A member 4 like protein	up
<b>Ld_c65715</b>	18.51	105.81	2.52	7.06E-09	Pancreatic triacylglycerol lipase	up
<b>Ld_rep_c70589</b>	4.72	523.87	6.80	3.63E-62	Tetrahydrofolate ligase	up
<b>Ld_c86547</b>	31.74	112.74	1.83	3.38E-04	Laccase 2	up
<b>Ld_rep_c86591</b>	68.39	340.23	2.31	5.45E-12	Tetrahydrofolate ligase	up
<b>Ld_rep_c87745</b>	2.34	28.47	3.60	6.35E-05	Uncharacterized AB hydrolase domain-containing protein	up
<b>Ld_rep_c115399</b>	16.21	150.60	3.22	1.25E-15	Mono-carboxylate transporter	up
<b>Ld_c6999</b>	68.77	16.58	-2.05	1.46E-04	NA	down
<b>Ld_c13969</b>	5260.31	501.98	-3.39	3.39E-21	Serpin B3 predicted	down
<b>Ld_c15254</b>	335.58	49.85	-2.75	2.02E-04	Diapause-associated transcript-2	down
<b>Ld_c15570</b>	415778.30	164283.94	-1.34	6.50E-05	Galactose specific C type lectin	down
<b>Ld_c20196</b>	520.11	208.45	-1.32	6.67E-04	Delta-1-pyrroline-5-carboxylate synthase	down
<b>Ld_c20531</b>	137.77	23.35	-2.56	8.68E-05	Diapause-associated transcript-2	down
<b>Ld_c20712</b>	109.07	21.93	-2.31	1.83E-06	CYP4G57	down
<b>Ld_c22416</b>	6559.04	2068.45	-1.66	3.04E-04	NA	down

**Table 3. 2. Differentially expressed contigs in the SS and RS beetles 36 h after exposure to sub-lethal doses of imidacloprid.**

Contig ID <sup>1</sup>	Read count Control <sup>2</sup>	Read count Treated <sup>2</sup>	Log <sub>2</sub> Fold Change	P-adj <sup>3</sup>	Sequence description	Regulation
<b>RS control versus RS treated comparison</b>						
<b>Ld_c22787</b>	8308.68	842.48	-3.30	1.03E-19	Serpin peptidase inhibitor	down
<b>Ld_c23576</b>	54.86	3.45	-3.99	2.61E-11	Chitin synthase 2	down
<b>Ld_rep_c25416</b>	130.67	25.57	-2.35	8.54E-09	Uncharacterized protein	down
<b>Ld_rep_c25784</b>	1904.89	579.04	-1.72	2.82E-08	Protease inhibitor	down
<b>Ld_rep_c28188</b>	1318.66	377.82	-1.80	7.06E-09	PR-5-like protein	down
<b>Ld_rep_c30928</b>	461.78	180.49	-1.36	8.21E-04	UGT 2A2-like isoform X1	down
<b>Ld_rep_c33837</b>	117.50	30.39	-1.95	9.20E-06	Chitinase 4 isoform	down
<b>Ld_rep_c35072</b>	271.94	0.62	-8.77	2.74E-05	Cysteine proteinase	down
<b>Ld_rep_c35635</b>	721.44	87.98	-3.04	3.18E-12	Long-chain-fatty-acid-CoA	down
<b>Ld_rep_c35761</b>	36.11	3.17	-3.51	3.33E-06	Odorant binding protein	down
<b>Ld_rep_c37170</b>	45.00	7.92	-2.51	2.42E-04	Glutathione synthetase-like	down
<b>Ld_rep_c38258</b>	1592.46	535.20	-1.57	7.12E-04	Chitotriosidase-1 predicted	down
<b>Ld_rep_c38340</b>	113.16	18.30	-2.63	3.82E-04	Eukaryotic translation initiation factor 4E-1A	down
<b>Ld_rep_c41749</b>	513.12	203.84	-1.33	7.12E-04	Pyruvate dehydrogenase E1 component subunit alpha	down
<b>Ld_rep_c43253</b>	3667.19	1530.68	-1.26	3.81E-04	Serine protease inhibitor like	down
<b>Ld_c43259</b>	336.75	95.81	-1.81	1.87E-07	Bovine pancreatic trypsin inhibitor domain protein	down

**Table 3. 2. Differentially expressed contigs in the SS and RS beetles 36 h after exposure to sub-lethal doses of imidacloprid.**

Contig ID <sup>1</sup>	Read count Control <sup>2</sup>	Read count Treated <sup>2</sup>	Log <sub>2</sub> Fold Change	P-adj <sup>3</sup>	Sequence description	Regulation
<b>RS control versus RS treated comparison</b>						
<b>Ld_rep_c45255</b>	194.67	41.41	-2.23	2.68E-06	Ubiquitin isoform X22	down
<b>Ld_rep_c49805</b>	31.49	1.02	-4.95	7.59E-04	Putative serine/threonine-protein kinase	down
<b>Ld_rep_c50326</b>	887.39	132.38	-2.74	2.22E-05	Cysteine knot toxin	down
<b>Ld_rep_c55354</b>	1146.11	94.30	-3.60	7.92E-12	Serpin B3 predicted	down
<b>Ld_rep_c59515</b>	337.14	35.05	-3.27	8.08E-11	Serpin 1	down
<b>Ld_c70373</b>	19.43	0.69	-4.81	1.37E-04	NA	down
<b>Ld_c77462</b>	14.31	0.00	NA	3.21E-04	NA	down
<b>Ld_c81761</b>	8448.02	808.21	-3.39	1.73E-34	Serpin	down
<b>Ld_rep_c85571</b>	209.09	74.10	-1.50	4.57E-04	Hypothetical protein	down
<b>Ld_c86940</b>	33563.34	11017.56	-1.61	1.29E-07	Macrophage mannose receptor	down
<b>Ld_c87632</b>	150320.21	49979.27	-1.59	1.79E-05	Myb-like protein P-like	down
<b>Ld_rep_c89615</b>	34.04	5.52	-2.62	9.06E-04	Glucose dehydrogenase	down
<b>Ld_c106517</b>	89.16	6.86	-3.70	1.16E-14	NA	down
<b>Ld_rep_c112150</b>	47.65	0.69	-6.10	1.27E-10	NA	down
<b>Ld_rep_c117290</b>	1362.39	143.47	-3.25	7.88E-17	Serpin peptidase inhibitor 18	down

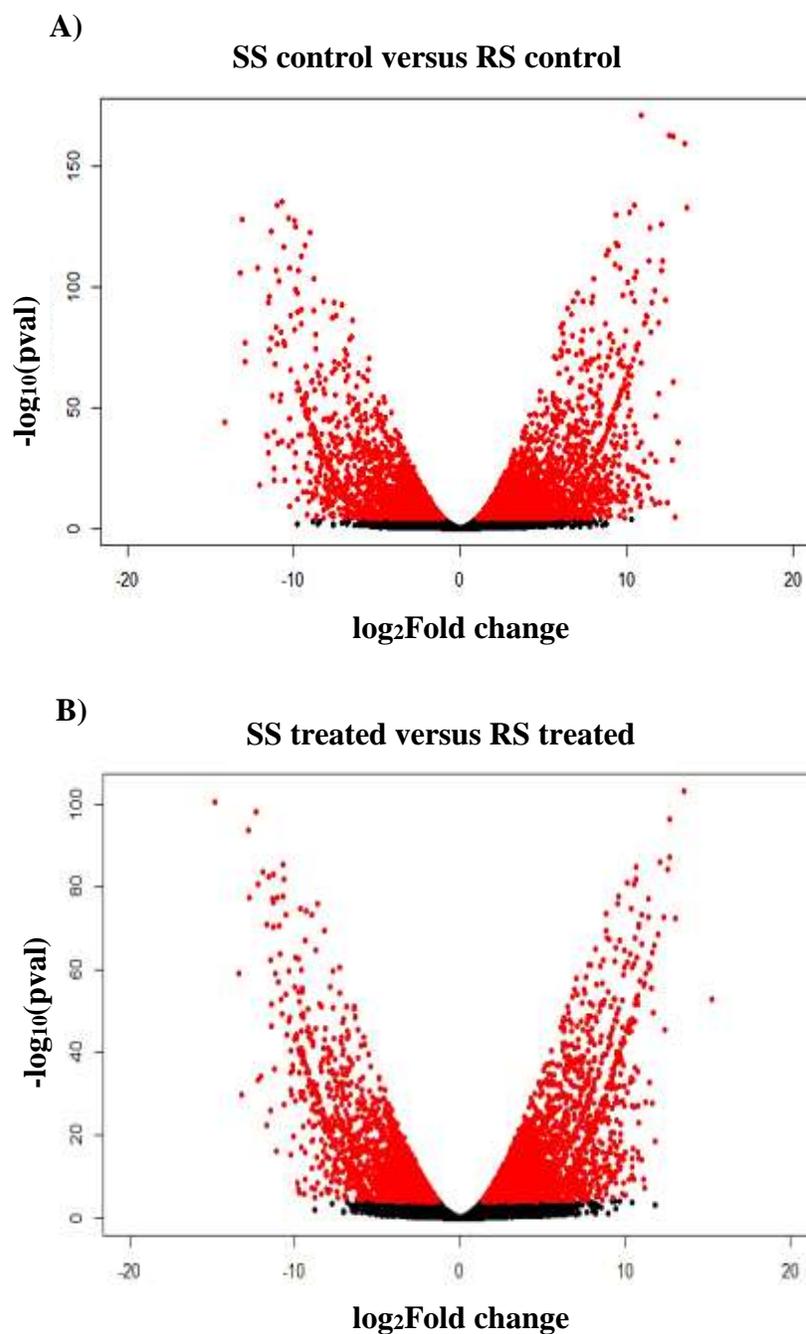
<sup>1</sup>Contig ID from Kumar *et al.* (2014); <sup>2</sup>Read counts represent mean normalized counts from three biological replicates;

<sup>3</sup>Adjusted P-value corrected for false discovery rate; NA = not available.

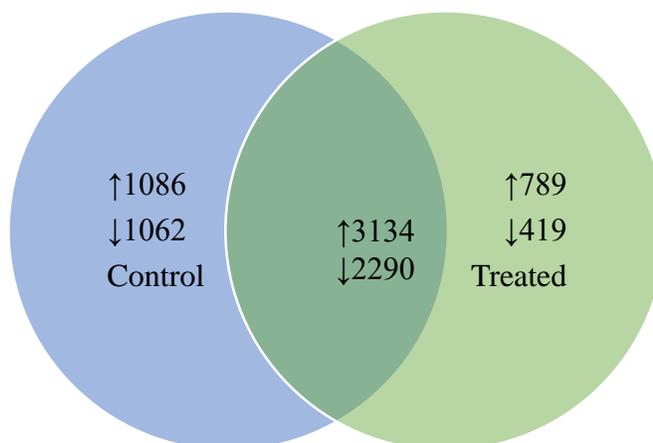
### **3.4 Differentially expressed sequences between the SS and the RS beetles**

I analysed differentially expressed sequences between the SS and the RS beetles to identify transcriptomic differences between the two strains. For this purpose, I compared the mRNA-seq reads from the two strains using the reads from the control and the treatment groups separately. When I compared the reads from the SS control and the RS control groups, I identified 7572 differentially expressed contigs, of which, 4220 showed increased and 3352 showed decreased transcript levels in the RS beetles (Figure 3.2A). Intriguingly, of the 7572 differentially expressed contigs, only 55.2% (4180 contigs) encoded known proteins. The 100 most significantly over-transcribed contigs, of which 19 were unknown sequences, had  $\log_2$ Fold changes of 13.63 to 10.03 in the RS beetles and included sequences for glucose dehydrogenases, fatty acid binding proteins, cytochrome c oxidases, digestive proteases, and heat shock proteins (Appendix A). Whereas, the 100 most significantly under-transcribed contigs, of which 25 were unknown sequences, had  $\log_2$ Fold changes of -14.15 to -8.83 in the RS beetles and included sequences for ribosomal proteins, members of cathepsin family, aldo-keto reductases, and endopolygalacturonases (Appendix B).

When I compared the reads from the SS treated and the RS treated groups, I obtained similar results. In this comparison, however, I identified 6632 differentially expressed contigs of which 3923 showed increased and 2709 showed decreased expression levels (Figure 3.2B). Among the 6632 differentially expressed contigs, only 54.64% (3624 contigs) encoded proteins with known functions. The 100 most significantly over/under-transcribed contigs had similar  $\log_2$ Fold changes and identities as in the control group comparison (Appendix A and B). Overall, I found a considerable overlap among the differentially expressed contigs between the two comparisons. Of the 7572 and 6632 differentially expressed contigs in the control and in the treatment groups, respectively, 5424 contigs were common to both (Figure 3.3).



**Figure 3. 2. Volcano plots showing differentially expressed contigs between two strains of Colorado potato beetle. A)** Comparison between SS control versus RS control groups. **B)** Comparison between SS treated versus RS treated groups. Contigs that are differentially expressed at FDR of  $\leq 0.001$  and fold change of  $|\log_2| \geq 1$  are coloured red.



**Figure 3. 3. Total number of contigs that are significantly differentially expressed in two strains of Colorado potato beetles from two comparisons.** ↑ = number of contigs showing increased mRNA transcript levels in the RS compared to the SS; ↓ = number of contigs showing decreased mRNA transcript levels in the RS compared to the SS.

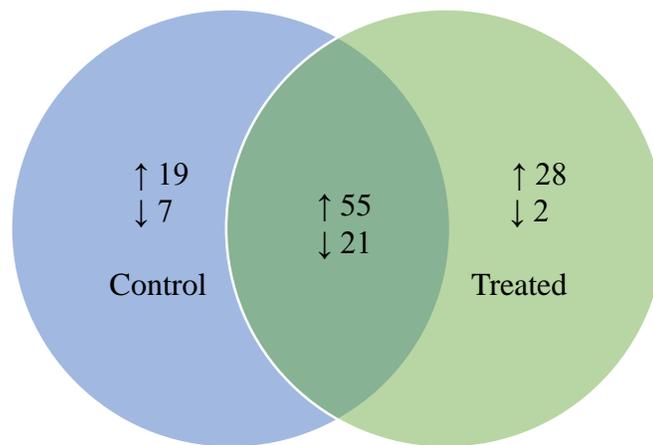
### **3.5 Identification of significantly differentially expressed detoxifying enzyme and ABC transporter transcripts between the RS and the SS beetles**

I manually screened differentially expressed sequences between the two strains to identify transcripts encoding detoxifying enzymes and ABC transporters in the two comparisons. In the control group comparison, I identified 102 contigs, of which 74 showed increased, while 28 showed decreased, transcript levels in the RS beetles. Of the 74 contigs showing increased transcript levels, 24 corresponded to CYP, 13 to UGT, 14 to esterase, 15 to GST, and 8 to ABC transporter encoding transcripts (Table 3.3). Whereas, among the 28 contigs showing decreased transcript levels, there were 6 CYP, 2 UGT, 9 esterase, 4 GST, and 7 ABC transporter encoding transcripts (Table 3.3).

In the treatment group comparison, I found 106 contigs, of which 84 had increased while 22 had decreased transcript levels. Among the 84 contigs that were increased, I identified a total of 42 CYP, 11 UGT, 13 esterase, 10 GST and 8 ABC transporter encoding transcripts (Table 3.3). Interestingly, more CYP encoding contigs were present in the

treatment groups comparison than of the control groups. Among the 22 contigs showing decreased transcript levels, there were 5 CYP, 1 UGT, 9 esterases, 4 GSTs and 3 ABC transporters (Table 3.3). Overall, there was considerable similarity in the differentially expressed contigs in the treatment group and the control group comparisons. Of the 102 and 106 contigs encoding detoxifying enzymes and ABC transporters in control and treated groups, respectively, 76 were common to both (Figure 3.4).

Amongst the contigs showing increased transcript levels for CYP enzymes, CYP9, CYP6, and CYP4 families showed significant enrichment in the RS beetles. In the GST family, sigma class was enriched the most, followed by delta and epsilon classes. With regards to the ABC transporter gene family, transcripts from MRP family were enriched the most. Among the esterases enriched in the RS, most were not categorised into a specific family while several were in the acetylcholine esterase and carboxylesterase families. Within the UGT enzyme family encoding contigs, most were not assigned to a family, while several were in the UGT 2 and antennal enriched UGT families. Table 3.4 shows all contigs encoding detoxifying enzymes and ABC transporters differentially expressed in the RS beetles compared to the SS beetles. Also shown in the table are the normalized mean number of reads aligning to each contig from both strain in control and treatment group comparisons, their associated log<sub>2</sub>Fold changes, and the adjusted *P*-values.



**Figure 3. 4. Total number of contigs corresponding to detoxifying enzyme and ABC transporter genes that are differentially expressed in the RS beetles compared to the SS beetles in two comparisons. ↑ = number of contigs showing increased mRNA transcript levels in the RS compared to the SS; ↓ = number of contigs showing decreased mRNA transcript levels in the RS compared to the SS.**

**Table 3. 3. Total number of significantly differentially expressed contigs encoding detoxifying enzymes and ABC transporters in the RS beetles compared to the SS beetles in two comparisons.**

<b>Gene Family</b>	<b><u>SS control versus RS control comparison</u></b>			<b><u>SS treated versus RS treated comparison</u></b>		
	Number of contigs	Increased mRNA transcript	Decreased mRNA transcript	Number of contigs	Increased mRNA transcript	Decreased mRNA transcript
<b>Cytochrome p450</b>	30	24	6	47	42	5
<b>GST</b>	19	15	4	14	10	4
<b>UGT</b>	15	13	2	12	11	1
<b>Esterase</b>	23	14	9	22	13	9
<b>ABC transporter</b>	15	8	7	11	8	3
<b>Total number of contigs</b>	102	74	28	106	84	22

**Table 3. 4. List of significantly differentially expressed contigs encoding detoxifying enzymes and ABC transporters in the RS beetles compared to the SS beetles in two comparisons.**

Contig ID <sup>1</sup>	Sequence description <sup>2</sup>	<u>SS control vs RS control comparison</u>				<u>SS treated vs RS treated comparison</u>			
		Read count RS <sup>3</sup>	Read count SS <sup>3</sup>	Log <sub>2</sub> Fold change	<i>P</i> -adj <sup>4</sup>	Read count RS <sup>3</sup>	Read count SS <sup>3</sup>	Log <sub>2</sub> Fold change	<i>P</i> -adj <sup>4</sup>
<b>CYPs</b>									
Ld_rep_c34031	<i>CYP6BQ15</i>	943.26	8.33	6.82	1.04E-32	1163.67	7.15	7.35	9.74E-30
Ld_rep_c51084	<i>CYP6K1</i>	25.86	0.32	6.32	1.21E-09	NA	NA	NA	NA
Ld_c20712	<i>CYP4G57</i>	108.33	1.61	6.07	8.18E-28	NA	NA	NA	NA
Ld_rep_c41850	<i>CYP6BJ1</i>	40.4	0.65	5.97	8.94E-05	84.28	0	NA	9.98E-04
Ld_rep_c61559	<i>CYP6EF1</i>	16.29	0.33	5.61	7.99E-06	32.17	0.29	6.8	6.88E-10
Ld_rep_c91876	<i>CYP9Z12V1</i>	10.78	0.32	5.06	7.62E-04	12.87	0	NA	3.34E-05
Ld_rep_c33314	<i>CYP4Q3</i>	960.36	61.04	3.98	2.77E-38	845.53	58.8	3.85	3.79E-21
Ld_rep_c48733	predicted <i>CYP</i>	73.43	5.07	3.86	1.45E-12	43.18	7.79	2.47	7.49E-05
Ld_rep_c25417	<i>CYP4Q7</i>	1592.4	113.41	3.81	7.08E-22	1504.4	107.76	3.8	6.76E-16
Ld_rep_c36308	<i>CYP6BU1</i>	34.48	2.92	3.56	6.57E-08	26.29	2.05	3.68	1.06E-05
Ld_rep_c27085	<i>CYP412A2</i>	210.53	31.1	2.76	1.40E-15	NA	NA	NA	NA

**Table 3. 4. List of significantly differentially expressed contigs encoding detoxifying enzymes and ABC transporters in the RS beetles compared to the SS beetles in two comparisons.**

Contig ID <sup>1</sup>	Sequence description <sup>2</sup>	<u>SS control vs RS control comparison</u>				<u>SS treated vs RS treated comparison</u>			
		Read count RS <sup>3</sup>	Read count SS <sup>3</sup>	Log <sub>2</sub> Fold change	<i>P</i> -adj <sup>4</sup>	Read count RS <sup>3</sup>	Read count SS <sup>3</sup>	Log <sub>2</sub> Fold change	<i>P</i> -adj <sup>4</sup>
<b>Ld_c756</b>	<i>CYP412A2</i>	<b>354.61</b>	<b>59.35</b>	<b>2.58</b>	<b>3.02E-16</b>	<b>291.72</b>	<b>58.8</b>	<b>2.31</b>	<b>5.17E-06</b>
<b>Ld_rep_c45335</b>	<i>CYP9Z14V3</i>	81.61	14.79	2.46	1.59E-05	95.37	0	NA	2.69E-23
<b>Ld_rep_c63019</b>	<i>CYP413A1</i>	67.8	13.15	2.37	1.48E-07	90.96	1.73	5.72	1.58E-18
<b>Ld_c981</b>	<i>CYP12A4</i>	2435.68	504.67	2.27	2.83E-16	3093.83	526.09	2.56	3.03E-06
<b>Ld_c259</b>	<i>CYP6BQ15</i>	7776.35	1995.9	1.96	5.78E-06	2630.12	584.94	2.17	1.51E-08
<b>Ld_rep_c30474</b>	<i>CYP301B1</i>	240.41	62.9	1.93	4.53E-06	NA	NA	NA	NA
<b>Ld_c20506</b>	<i>CYP6EH1</i>	3049.34	823.72	1.89	2.55E-04	2721.08	961.85	1.5	1.48E-04
<b>Ld_c72702</b>	<i>CYP12H2</i>	910.62	261.14	1.8	3.68E-10	1074	310.82	1.79	7.85E-05
<b>Ld_rep_c75503</b>	<i>CYP6BQ16</i>	341.18	104.44	1.71	3.90E-04	570.19	68.72	3.05	1.46E-04
<b>Ld_rep_c24490</b>	<i>CYP6BQ15</i>	2476.07	802.12	1.63	4.88E-09	7307.52	2236.98	1.71	3.95E-05
<b>Ld_c22309</b>	<i>CYP314A1</i>	445.14	161.76	1.46	7.85E-06	NA	NA	NA	NA
<b>Ld_c55986</b>	<i>CYP314A1</i>	617.71	240.19	1.36	5.60E-05	NA	NA	NA	NA

**Table 3. 4. List of significantly differentially expressed contigs encoding detoxifying enzymes and ABC transporters in the RS beetles compared to the SS beetles in two comparisons.**

Contig ID <sup>1</sup>	Sequence description <sup>2</sup>	<u>SS control vs RS control comparison</u>				<u>SS treated vs RS treated comparison</u>			
		Read count RS <sup>3</sup>	Read count SS <sup>3</sup>	Log <sub>2</sub> Fold change	<i>P</i> -adj <sup>4</sup>	Read count RS <sup>3</sup>	Read count SS <sup>3</sup>	Log <sub>2</sub> Fold change	<i>P</i> -adj <sup>4</sup>
Ld_rep_c68743	<i>CYP4G57</i>	228.6	0	NA	9.88E-34	265.73	0	NA	1.03E-40
Ld_rep_c77588	<i>CYP4Q2</i>	NA	NA	NA	NA	16	0.32	5.63	1.36E-05
Ld_rep_c75331	<i>CYP4Q3</i>	NA	NA	NA	NA	57.97	0	NA	3.72E-18
Ld_rep_c27801	<i>CYP6BQ15</i>	NA	NA	NA	NA	1882.53	546.02	1.79	1.90E-04
Ld_rep_c27273	<i>CYP6BQ16</i>	NA	NA	NA	NA	398.14	148.05	1.43	7.96E-04
Ld_c62736	<i>CYP6BQ4</i>	NA	NA	NA	NA	129.52	20.44	2.66	6.81E-07
Ld_rep_c25628	<i>CYP6K1</i>	NA	NA	NA	NA	663.75	106.88	2.63	5.95E-11
Ld_c21643	<i>CYP6K1-like</i>	NA	NA	NA	NA	1127.36	117.29	3.26	7.77E-17
Ld_c54867	<i>CYP6K1-like</i>	NA	NA	NA	NA	1596	171.83	3.22	1.31E-12
Ld_rep_c30807	<i>CYP9V1</i>	NA	NA	NA	NA	587.82	123	2.26	1.08E-04
Ld_rep_c75102	<i>CYP9V1</i>	NA	NA	NA	NA	1593.76	346.61	2.2	3.60E-06
Ld_c2908	<i>CYP9V1</i>	NA	NA	NA	NA	4348.67	172.64	4.65	3.18E-07

**Table 3. 4. List of significantly differentially expressed contigs encoding detoxifying enzymes and ABC transporters in the RS beetles compared to the SS beetles in two comparisons.**

Contig ID <sup>1</sup>	Sequence description <sup>2</sup>	<u>SS control vs RS control comparison</u>				<u>SS treated vs RS treated comparison</u>			
		Read count RS <sup>3</sup>	Read count SS <sup>3</sup>	Log <sub>2</sub> Fold change	<i>P</i> -adj <sup>4</sup>	Read count RS <sup>3</sup>	Read count SS <sup>3</sup>	Log <sub>2</sub> Fold change	<i>P</i> -adj <sup>4</sup>
Ld_rep_c36819	<i>CYP9V1</i>	NA	NA	NA	NA	16427.8	2853.9	2.53	3.25E-08
Ld_c2974	<i>CYP9V1</i>	NA	NA	NA	NA	784.7	252.45	1.64	9.26E-04
Ld_rep_c25506	<i>CYP9V1</i>	NA	NA	NA	NA	882.76	327.69	1.43	6.43E-04
Ld_rep_c26493	<i>CYP9V1</i>	NA	NA	NA	NA	1048.64	406.26	1.37	9.80E-04
Ld_c17267	<i>CYP9V1</i>	NA	NA	NA	NA	<b>2946.92</b>	<b>87.91</b>	<b>5.07</b>	<b>5.74E-07</b>
Ld_c85173	<i>CYP9V1</i>	NA	NA	NA	NA	236.21	69.1	1.77	4.60E-05
Ld_c8495	<i>CYP9Z14V2</i>	NA	NA	NA	NA	3390.8	708.3	2.26	1.74E-06
Ld_rep_c62610	<i>CYP9Z18</i>	NA	NA	NA	NA	35.24	0	NA	1.60E-12
Ld_c22715	<i>CYP9Z20V1</i>	NA	NA	NA	NA	358.1	79.24	2.18	9.74E-08
Ld_rep_c71725	<i>CYP9Z4</i>	NA	NA	NA	NA	82.79	11.74	2.82	7.03E-08
Ld_rep_c49324	<i>CYP9Z4</i>	NA	NA	NA	NA	1695.88	314.08	2.43	3.29E-10
Ld_rep_c26346	<i>CYP9Z4</i>	NA	NA	NA	NA	274.1	55.01	2.32	8.30E-05

**Table 3. 4. List of significantly differentially expressed contigs encoding detoxifying enzymes and ABC transporters in the RS beetles compared to the SS beetles in two comparisons.**

Contig ID <sup>1</sup>	Sequence description <sup>2</sup>	<u>SS control vs RS control comparison</u>				<u>SS treated vs RS treated comparison</u>			
		Read count RS <sup>3</sup>	Read count SS <sup>3</sup>	Log <sub>2</sub> Fold change	<i>P</i> -adj <sup>4</sup>	Read count RS <sup>3</sup>	Read count SS <sup>3</sup>	Log <sub>2</sub> Fold change	<i>P</i> -adj <sup>4</sup>
Ld_rep_c61980	<i>CYP9Z4</i>	NA	NA	NA	NA	91.87	25.26	1.86	2.44E-04
Ld_rep_c34317	<i>CYP6BQ15</i>	30.33	145.65	-2.26	3.65E-10	34.34	148.64	-2.11	4.06E-06
Ld_rep_c75371	<i>CYP412A1</i>	9.77	52.29	-2.42	1.29E-06	10.75	70.46	-2.71	7.68E-07
Ld_c20095	<i>CYP412A2</i>	7.6	41.63	-2.45	1.15E-05	NA	NA	NA	NA
Ld_rep_c34168	<i>CYP4Q7</i>	<b>15.34</b>	<b>100.01</b>	<b>-2.71</b>	<b>4.76E-11</b>	<b>9.88</b>	<b>81.2</b>	<b>-3.04</b>	<b>1.08E-07</b>
Ld_rep_c60423	<i>CYP4C1</i>	2.39	107.94	-5.5	2.42E-19	11.47	117.76	-3.36	1.52E-11
Ld_rep_c48659	<i>CYP6BK17</i>	0.66	43.89	-6.06	2.11E-14	0	62.1	NA	6.89E-18
<b>Esterases</b>									
Ld_rep_c71421	<i>Esterase 4</i>	<b>194.83</b>	<b>0.31</b>	<b>9.28</b>	<b>3.74E-32</b>	<b>244.63</b>	<b>0.32</b>	<b>9.56</b>	<b>5.59E-38</b>
Ld_rep_c36657	<i>Carboxyl-Esterase 1</i>	82.38	0.32	7.99	8.41E-19	102.95	0.61	7.41	5.63E-10
Ld_rep_c34698	<i>Esterase 5</i>	<b>880.32</b>	<b>3.53</b>	<b>7.96</b>	<b>2.97E-31</b>	<b>1067.45</b>	<b>4.98</b>	<b>7.74</b>	<b>6.92E-47</b>
Ld_rep_c77075	<i>Esterase Beta</i>	<b>51.99</b>	<b>0.32</b>	<b>7.33</b>	<b>2.29E-05</b>	<b>66.03</b>	<b>0.32</b>	<b>7.7</b>	<b>2.34E-18</b>

**Table 3. 4. List of significantly differentially expressed contigs encoding detoxifying enzymes and ABC transporters in the RS beetles compared to the SS beetles in two comparisons.**

Contig ID <sup>1</sup>	Sequence description <sup>2</sup>	<u>SS control vs RS control comparison</u>				<u>SS treated vs RS treated comparison</u>			
		Read count RS <sup>3</sup>	Read count SS <sup>3</sup>	Log <sub>2</sub> Fold change	<i>P</i> -adj <sup>4</sup>	Read count RS <sup>3</sup>	Read count SS <sup>3</sup>	Log <sub>2</sub> Fold change	<i>P</i> -adj <sup>4</sup>
Ld_rep_c35289	<i>Acetylcholinesterase 1</i>	292.39	5.15	5.83	7.48E-42	362.14	7.42	5.61	7.73E-31
Ld_rep_c53802	<i>Esterase FE4</i>	<b>65.66</b>	<b>1.92</b>	<b>5.1</b>	<b>5.85E-16</b>	<b>53.01</b>	<b>0.32</b>	<b>7.36</b>	<b>9.12E-07</b>
Ld_rep_c35399	<i>Esterase 2</i>	<b>389.18</b>	<b>14.51</b>	<b>4.75</b>	<b>1.44E-22</b>	<b>481.4</b>	<b>9.29</b>	<b>5.7</b>	<b>3.92E-33</b>
Ld_rep_c46562	<i>Esterase 3</i>	121.55	5.26	4.53	5.34E-15	131.62	5.61	4.55	5.65E-18
Ld_c2942	<i>Esterase 1</i>	<b>4078.42</b>	<b>299.34</b>	<b>3.77</b>	<b>7.68E-39</b>	<b>3480.81</b>	<b>622.92</b>	<b>2.48</b>	<b>4.21E-10</b>
Ld_rep_c24217	<i>Esterase 6</i>	<b>2934.8</b>	<b>730.27</b>	<b>2.01</b>	<b>3.25E-10</b>	<b>3576.25</b>	<b>931.15</b>	<b>1.94</b>	<b>3.12E-07</b>
Ld_c2931	<i>Carboxyl-Esterase 2</i>	530.97	134.3	1.98	2.49E-09	436.62	102.6	2.09	2.59E-07
Ld_rep_c25830	<i>Acetylcholinesterase 2</i>	3374.43	1409.01	1.26	5.83E-04	NA	NA	NA	NA
Ld_c5150	<i>Esterase 7</i>	2203.66	1084.67	1.02	7.14E-04	NA	NA	NA	NA
Ld_rep_c28597	<i>Esterase 8</i>	181.41	0	NA	5.25E-46	269.05	0	NA	5.70E-41
Ld_rep_c29016	<i>Esterase 9</i>	NA	NA	NA	NA	5169.89	1472.28	1.81	2.61E-06
Ld_rep_c27045	<i>Carboxyl-esterase 3</i>	NA	NA	NA	NA	35.93	161.03	-2.16	3.83E-05

**Table 3. 4. List of significantly differentially expressed contigs encoding detoxifying enzymes and ABC transporters in the RS beetles compared to the SS beetles in two comparisons.**

Contig ID <sup>1</sup>	Sequence description <sup>2</sup>	<u>SS control vs RS control comparison</u>				<u>SS treated vs RS treated comparison</u>			
		Read count RS <sup>3</sup>	Read count SS <sup>3</sup>	Log <sub>2</sub> Fold change	<i>P</i> -adj <sup>4</sup>	Read count RS <sup>3</sup>	Read count SS <sup>3</sup>	Log <sub>2</sub> Fold change	<i>P</i> -adj <sup>4</sup>
Ld_rep_c36550	<i>Esterase FE4</i>	0	60.88	NA	1.27E-21	0.32	52.44	-7.35	1.14E-14
Ld_rep_c34853	<i>Venom carboxyl Esterase-6-like</i>	0	73.02	NA	7.20E-25	0	61.49	NA	2.83E-07
Ld_rep_c68979	<i>Carboxyl-esterase 4</i>	107.2	373.43	-1.8	5.46E-06	NA	NA	NA	NA
Ld_rep_c33690	<i>Esterase 10</i>	47.19	245.23	-2.38	1.58E-11	100.9	290.99	-1.53	7.00E-04
Ld_rep_c33908	<i>Esterase FE4</i>	51.71	353.71	-2.77	6.86E-09	31.99	372.96	-3.54	3.64E-08
Ld_rep_c36417	<i>Esterase FE4</i>	74.76	528.18	-2.82	2.35E-09	47.6	611.83	-3.68	2.87E-19
Ld_rep_c24505	<i>Acetyl cholinesterase 3</i>	185.92	1924.85	-3.37	7.24E-06	301.48	1385	-2.2	6.55E-09
Ld_rep_c24395	<i>Esterase 11</i>	1.01	47.12	-5.55	1.59E-14	0.32	23.69	-6.2	1.45E-07
Ld_rep_c26610	<i>Alpha-Esterase</i>	1.73	469.03	-8.08	4.67E-21	0.74	492.83	-9.39	1.17E-08
<b>GSTs</b>									
Ld_rep_c33018	<i>GST Sigma 1</i>	<b>2034.78</b>	<b>3.24</b>	<b>9.3</b>	<b>1.0E-106</b>	<b>3193.14</b>	<b>4.67</b>	<b>9.42</b>	<b>7.80E-63</b>
Ld_rep_c40253	<i>GST Sigma 2</i>	<b>91.86</b>	<b>1.58</b>	<b>5.86</b>	<b>1.99E-13</b>	<b>101.25</b>	<b>0.63</b>	<b>7.32</b>	<b>3.89E-23</b>

**Table 3. 4. List of significantly differentially expressed contigs encoding detoxifying enzymes and ABC transporters in the RS beetles compared to the SS beetles in two comparisons.**

Contig ID <sup>1</sup>	Sequence description <sup>2</sup>	<u>SS control vs RS control comparison</u>				<u>SS treated vs RS treated comparison</u>			
		Read count RS <sup>3</sup>	Read count SS <sup>3</sup>	Log <sub>2</sub> Fold change	<i>P</i> -adj <sup>4</sup>	Read count RS <sup>3</sup>	Read count SS <sup>3</sup>	Log <sub>2</sub> Fold change	<i>P</i> -adj <sup>4</sup>
Ld_rep_c24170	<i>GST 1</i>	2058.82	38.51	5.74	1.88E-68	2815.36	35.51	6.31	5.68E-46
Ld_rep_c41971	<i>GST Sigma 3</i>	105.26	4.2	4.65	2.79E-22	160.07	5.06	4.98	1.46E-21
Ld_rep_c24256	<i>GST Delta 1</i>	1275.78	232.16	2.46	4.29E-18	1726.07	277.96	2.63	6.04E-12
Ld_rep_c26032	<i>GST Epsilon 6</i>	449.15	96.75	2.21	2.92E-13	NA	NA	NA	NA
Ld_rep_c44006	<i>GST 2</i>	122.07	27.08	2.17	6.89E-09	155.54	17.52	3.15	2.08E-10
Ld_c19072	<i>GST 2C1-like</i>	50.78	12.51	2.02	4.86E-05	NA	NA	NA	NA
Ld_rep_c24751	<i>GST Sigma 4</i>	7397.42	2715.74	1.45	1.02E-04	7786.49	2590.57	1.59	4.82E-05
Ld_rep_c38387	<i>GST Epsilon</i>	1438.38	574.55	1.32	5.21E-06	NA	NA	NA	NA
Ld_rep_c33334	<i>GST Omega-1</i>	892.55	389.81	1.2	6.62E-05	NA	NA	NA	NA
Ld_rep_c46479	<i>GST Theta</i>	359.43	158.96	1.18	2.62E-04	NA	NA	NA	NA
Ld_rep_c25066	<i>GST Epsilon 3</i>	1757.33	799.76	1.14	1.25E-04	NA	NA	NA	NA
Ld_rep_c50771	<i>GST 3</i>	36.27	0	NA	1.38E-04	11.86	0	NA	6.78E-05

**Table 3. 4. List of significantly differentially expressed contigs encoding detoxifying enzymes and ABC transporters in the RS beetles compared to the SS beetles in two comparisons.**

Contig ID <sup>1</sup>	Sequence description <sup>2</sup>	<u>SS control vs RS control comparison</u>				<u>SS treated vs RS treated comparison</u>			
		Read count RS <sup>3</sup>	Read count SS <sup>3</sup>	Log <sub>2</sub> Fold change	<i>P</i> -adj <sup>4</sup>	Read count RS <sup>3</sup>	Read count SS <sup>3</sup>	Log <sub>2</sub> Fold change	<i>P</i> -adj <sup>4</sup>
Ld_rep_c33605	<i>GST 4</i>	NA	NA	NA	NA	1082.3	4835.01	-2.16	1.75E-08
Ld_rep_c48065	<i>GST Delta 2</i>	<b>107.98</b>	<b>0</b>	<b>NA</b>	<b>2.25E-33</b>	<b>164.63</b>	<b>1.86</b>	<b>6.47</b>	<b>3.46E-27</b>
Ld_rep_c54053	<i>GST Epsilon 7</i>	171.67	474.9	-1.47	1.18E-06	129.74	578.04	-2.16	5.67E-05
Ld_rep_c43735	<i>GST 5</i>	<b>148.33</b>	<b>939.47</b>	<b>-2.66</b>	<b>2.79E-20</b>	<b>171.28</b>	<b>1002.53</b>	<b>-2.55</b>	<b>1.02E-10</b>
Ld_rep_c34301	<i>GST 6</i>	38.28	249.18	-2.7	2.72E-13	41.5	309.17	-2.9	4.86E-12
Ld_rep_c38198	<i>GST 7</i>	0.69	815.64	-10.2	7.68E-86	0	1018.35	NA	1.85E-61
<b>UGTs</b>									
Ld_rep_c84840	<i>UGT 2C1</i>	356.14	0.33	10.06	1.31E-52	541.38	0.32	10.71	2.50E-51
Ld_rep_c41594	<i>UGT 1</i>	<b>192.9</b>	<b>0.65</b>	<b>8.22</b>	<b>7.10E-30</b>	<b>150.01</b>	<b>0.29</b>	<b>9.02</b>	<b>3.92E-30</b>
Ld_rep_c83152	<i>UGT 2</i>	<b>124.34</b>	<b>0.64</b>	<b>7.61</b>	<b>5.06E-20</b>	<b>99.73</b>	<b>0.32</b>	<b>8.3</b>	<b>1.60E-15</b>
Ld_rep_c45975	<i>Antennal-enriched UGT</i>	70.11	2.61	4.75	1.46E-17	152.99	0.96	7.32	2.39E-28
Ld_rep_c28339	<i>UGT 2B15</i>	95.58	23.96	2.00	6.09E-07	325.53	22.81	3.84	1.93E-07

**Table 3. 4. List of significantly differentially expressed contigs encoding detoxifying enzymes and ABC transporters in the RS beetles compared to the SS beetles in two comparisons.**

Contig ID <sup>1</sup>	Sequence description <sup>2</sup>	<u>SS control vs RS control comparison</u>				<u>SS treated vs RS treated comparison</u>			
		Read count RS <sup>3</sup>	Read count SS <sup>3</sup>	Log <sub>2</sub> Fold change	<i>P</i> -adj <sup>4</sup>	Read count RS <sup>3</sup>	Read count SS <sup>3</sup>	Log <sub>2</sub> Fold change	<i>P</i> -adj <sup>4</sup>
Ld_rep_c58571	<i>UGT 3</i>	63.67	16.15	1.98	1.37E-05	129.87	21.11	2.62	1.69E-08
Ld_c190	<i>UGT 2B5</i>	<b>522.5</b>	<b>147.93</b>	<b>1.82</b>	<b>9.03E-10</b>	<b>706.64</b>	<b>90.68</b>	<b>2.96</b>	<b>9.26E-14</b>
Ld_c269	<i>UGT 4</i>	<b>1174.08</b>	<b>409.05</b>	<b>1.52</b>	<b>3.64E-04</b>	NA	NA	NA	NA
Ld_rep_c39043	<i>UGT 2B23</i>	144.31	54.94	1.39	1.23E-04	231.8	48.42	2.26	1.21E-07
Ld_rep_c33389	<i>UGT 5</i>	1281.78	576.6	1.15	1.08E-04	NA	NA	NA	NA
Ld_rep_c38005	<i>Antennal-enriched UGT</i>	143.76	0	NA	1.18E-34	276.16	0	NA	1.77E-41
Ld_rep_c35232	<i>UGT 6</i>	56.36	0	NA	1.96E-10	79.17	0	NA	1.23E-21
Ld_rep_c30928	<i>UGT 2C1</i>	<b>458.59</b>	<b>0</b>	<b>NA</b>	<b>1.77E-72</b>	<b>196.28</b>	<b>0</b>	<b>NA</b>	<b>9.46E-14</b>
Ld_rep_c28388	<i>UGT 7</i>	0.35	543.8	-10.62	5.63E-75	32.71	605.18	-4.21	4.01E-23
Ld_rep_c84951	<i>UGT 2C1-like</i>	21.57	71.06	-1.72	8.60E-05	NA	NA	NA	NA
<b>ABC transporters</b>									
Ld_rep_c28427	<i>ABC-G</i>	<b>22.29</b>	<b>0.66</b>	<b>5.09</b>	<b>5.20E-05</b>	NA	NA	NA	NA

**Table 3. 4. List of significantly differentially expressed contigs encoding detoxifying enzymes and ABC transporters in the RS beetles compared to the SS beetles in two comparisons.**

Contig ID <sup>1</sup>	Sequence description <sup>2</sup>	<u>SS control vs RS control comparison</u>				<u>SS treated vs RS treated comparison</u>			
		Read count RS <sup>3</sup>	Read count SS <sup>3</sup>	Log <sub>2</sub> Fold change	<i>P</i> -adj <sup>4</sup>	Read count RS <sup>3</sup>	Read count SS <sup>3</sup>	Log <sub>2</sub> Fold change	<i>P</i> -adj <sup>4</sup>
Ld_rep_c27116	<i>MRP 4-1</i>	12.63	0.66	4.27	4.95E-04	29.86	1.26	4.57	7.00E-08
Ld_c11003	<i>ABC-B6</i>	61.31	3.88	3.98	1.53E-07	NA	NA	NA	NA
Ld_c571	<i>MRP 4-2</i>	<b>285.89</b>	<b>37.77</b>	<b>2.92</b>	<b>5.86E-08</b>	<b>663.94</b>	<b>17.43</b>	<b>5.25</b>	<b>6.63E-32</b>
Ld_rep_c26545	<i>ABC-B6 mitochondrial</i>	615.56	241.68	1.35	6.66E-06	NA	NA	NA	NA
Ld_c62808	<i>MRP-2</i>	80.57	0	NA	2.90E-27	147.01	0	NA	3.10E-31
Ld_c60098	<i>MRP 1-like</i>	NA	NA	NA	NA	65.09	7.86	3.05	3.39E-07
Ld_c17819	<i>MRP 4-like1</i>	NA	NA	NA	NA	549.63	169.99	1.69	4.66E-05
Ld_c20956	<i>MRP 4-like2</i>	NA	NA	NA	NA	20.53	0	NA	5.24E-06
Ld_rep_c34742	<i>MRP-4-3</i>	<b>291.03</b>	<b>0</b>	<b>NA</b>	<b>4.25E-59</b>	<b>467.12</b>	<b>0</b>	<b>NA</b>	<b>2.74E-50</b>
Ld_c24118	<i>MRP-4 like4</i>	14.12	0	NA	5.25E-06	27.5	0	NA	2.94E-10
Ld_c7947	<i>MRP like protein</i>	47.61	123.94	-1.38	2.40E-04	NA	NA	NA	NA
Ld_c12043	<i>MRP 4-like5</i>	91.46	275.31	-1.59	7.75E-07	NA	NA	NA	NA

**Table 3. 4. List of significantly differentially expressed contigs encoding detoxifying enzymes and ABC transporters in the RS beetles compared to the SS beetles in two comparisons.**

Contig ID <sup>1</sup>	Sequence description <sup>2</sup>	<u>SS control vs RS control comparison</u>				<u>SS treated vs RS treated comparison</u>			
		Read count RS <sup>3</sup>	Read count SS <sup>3</sup>	Log <sub>2</sub> Fold change	<i>P</i> -adj <sup>4</sup>	Read count RS <sup>3</sup>	Read count SS <sup>3</sup>	Log <sub>2</sub> Fold change	<i>P</i> -adj <sup>4</sup>
Ld_c73069	<i>MRP like protein</i>	121.75	399.13	-1.71	2.47E-08	NA	NA	NA	NA
Ld_c24114	<i>MRP 4-like 5</i>	117.69	416.18	-1.82	2.03E-09	NA	NA	NA	NA
Ld_c56678	<i>MRP</i>	38.75	334.54	-3.11	3.47E-07	77.85	359.7	-2.21	9.57E-08
Ld_c6433	<i>MRP-1</i>	11.59	368.52	-4.99	2.73E-41	15.34	220.04	-3.84	1.13E-16
Ld_rep_c91275	<i>MRP 4-4</i>	<b>0.35</b>	<b>619.43</b>	<b>-10.81</b>	<b>6.23E-79</b>	<b>1.02</b>	<b>547.07</b>	<b>-9.06</b>	<b>8.00E-43</b>

<sup>1</sup>Contig ID from Kumar *et al.* (2014); <sup>2</sup>Genes selected for qPCR validation of mRNA-seq data are bolded; <sup>3</sup>Read counts represent mean normalized counts from three biological replicates; <sup>4</sup>Adjusted *P*-value corrected for false discovery rates; NA = not available.

### **3.6 Other major significantly differentially expressed genes between the SS and the RS beetles**

In addition to genes encoding detoxifying enzymes and ABC transporters, genes whose products are involved in oxidative stress response, immune response, general stress response, energy production, carbohydrate metabolism, and anti-oxidative stress response were also enriched in the RS beetles compared to the SS beetles (Appendix C). I identified several contigs encoding genes involved in oxidative stress response, including xanthine dehydrogenase oxidase, S-adenosyl-l-homocysteine hydrolase, monothiol glutaredoxin, peroxiredoxin, and Acyl-CoA dehydrogenases. There were also quite a few contigs encoding for immunity related proteins such as apolipoprotein binding protein, acidic mammalian chitinase, cathepsin L, chitinase 5 and 6, and attacin-like immune protein. In terms of general stress response proteins, contigs encoding heat shock proteins, chaperones, and members of the ubiquitin family showed increased transcript levels. Contigs encoding products involved in energy metabolism were represented by malate dehydrogenases, ATP synthases, cytochrome b5, isocitrate dehydrogenases, succinate dehydrogenase, NADH dehydrogenase iron-sulfur protein, succinyl-CoA synthase, and NADH dehydrogenase ubiquinone proteins. In terms of carbohydrate metabolism, genes encoding proteins involved in glycolysis such as phosphofructokinase, aldolases, pyruvate kinase, alcohol dehydrogenase, were all over-transcribed in the RS beetles. In addition, contigs encoding proteins involved in electron transport chain were exemplified by cytochrome reductase c and NADH dehydrogenase ubiquinone. Finally, genes encoding products involved in anti-oxidative stress response were represented by glutathione peroxidase and superoxide dismutase enzymes.

### **3.7 Validation of DESeq results using qPCR**

To validate results from DESeq analysis, I tested transcript levels of 32 genes using qPCR. Among these, eight encoded CYPs, seven esterases, eight GSTs, five UGTs, and four ABC transporters. Overall, approximately 65% of the genes had a similar trend in mRNA transcript levels as in the DESeq analysis. However, estimated fold change differences obtained by the two methods differed substantially (Table 3.5).

Based on qPCR results, the highest fold change increase for CYPs was for *CYP6BQ15* gene (~ 81 fold), followed by *CYP4Q7* (~ 18 fold), *CYP9V1* (~ 14 fold), and *CYP4Q3* (~ 10 fold) (Figure 3.5A). Interestingly, *CYP4Q7* showed decreased transcript levels in the RS beetles in DESeq analysis (Table 3.5). Among the esterase genes, *Esterase 2* had the highest fold increase (~ 85 fold), followed by *Esterase 1* (~ 9 fold) (Figure 3.5B). The highest fold increase from ABC transporters was for *ABC-G* (~ 51 fold), followed by *MRP-4-2* (~ 6 fold) gene (Figure 3.5C). With regards to UGT genes, *UGT 1* had a fold change increase of ~ 6995 – the highest fold increase among all the genes tested. This was followed by *UGT 2B5*, which had a fold increase of ~ five (Figure 3.5D). Finally, among the eight GSTs, three genes showed slightly increased transcript levels in the RS; yet, none of them had a fold change of  $\geq$  two (Figure 3.5E).

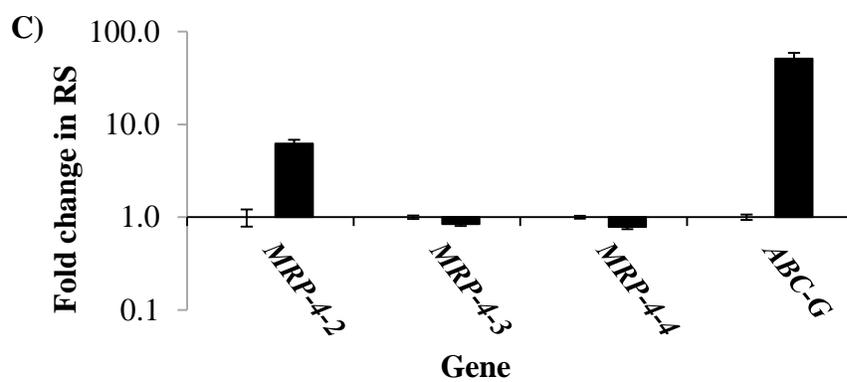
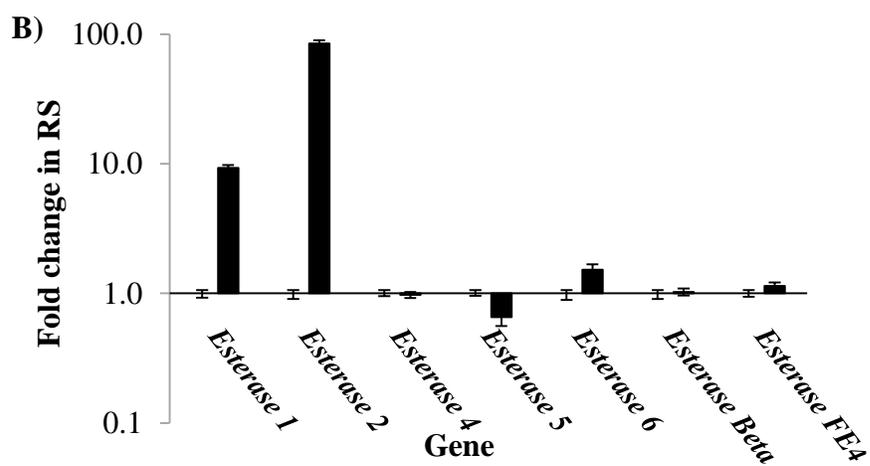
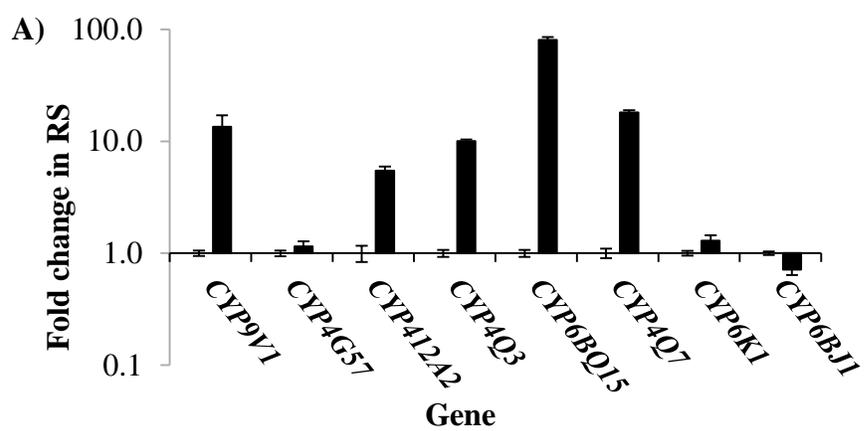
**Table 3. 5. Estimated fold change differences for 32 genes in the RS beetles compared to the SS beetles from DESeq and qPCR analyses.**

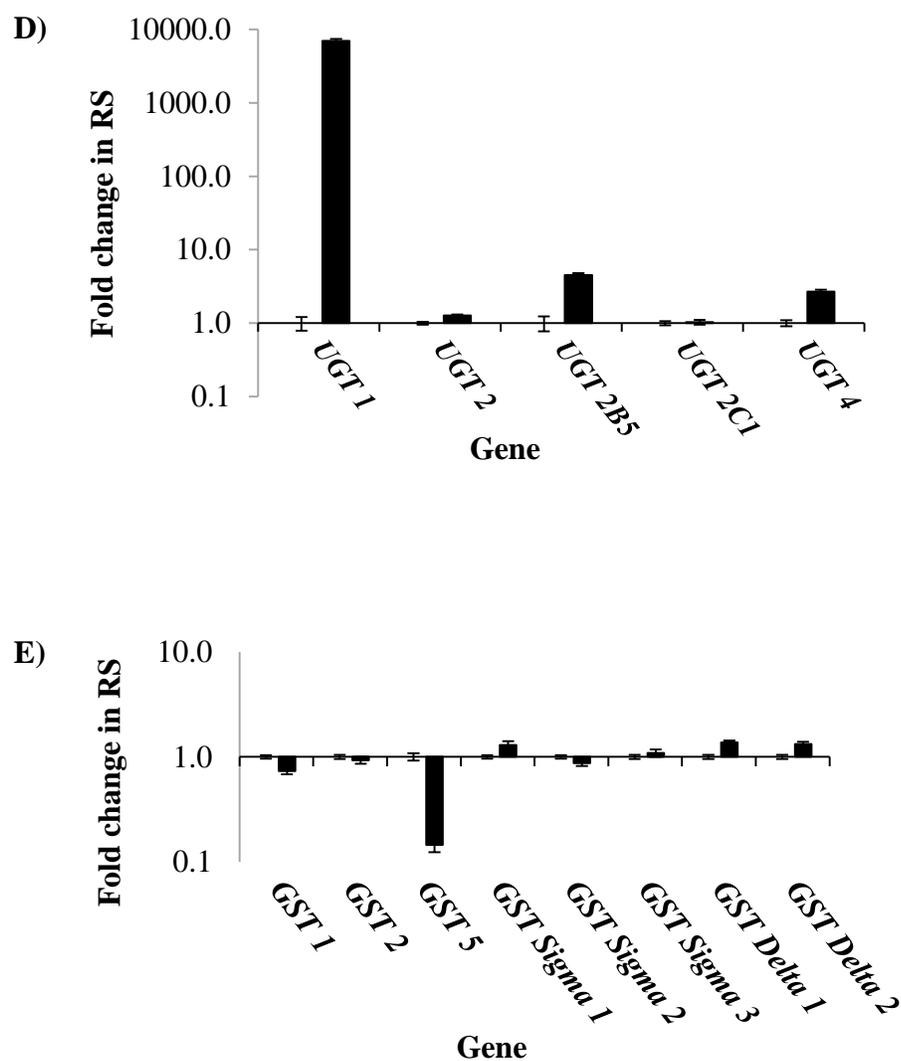
<b>Gene<sup>1</sup></b>	<b>Fold change in qPCR</b>	<b>Fold change in DESeq</b>	<b>Trend<sup>2</sup></b>
<i>CYP9V1</i>	13.53	33.52	S
<i>CYP4G57</i>	1.15	67.12	S
<i>CYP412A2</i>	5.47	5.98	S
<i>CYP4Q3</i>	10.03	15.73	S
<i>CYP6BQ15</i>	80.79	113.21	S
<i>CYP4Q7</i>	18.15	0.15	O
<i>CYP6K1</i>	1.30	80.07	S
<i>CYP6BJ1</i>	0.71	62.57	O
<i>Esterase 1</i>	9.26	13.62	S
<i>Esterase 2</i>	84.81	26.83	S
<i>Esterase 5</i>	0.65	249.34	O
<i>Esterase 4</i>	0.97	623.54	O
<i>Esterase 6</i>	1.52	4.02	S
<i>Esterase Beta</i>	1.03	160.98	O
<i>Esterase FE4</i>	1.14	34.26	S
<i>UGT 2B5</i>	4.52	3.53	S
<i>UGT 4</i>	2.69	2.87	S

**Table 3. 5. Estimated fold change differences for 32 genes in the RS beetles compared to the SS beetles from DESeq and qPCR analyses.**

<b>Gene<sup>1</sup></b>	<b>Fold change in qPCR</b>	<b>Fold change in DESeq</b>	<b>Trend<sup>2</sup></b>
<i><b>UGT 1</b></i>	6994.70	298.79	S
<i>UGT 2C1</i>	1.03	458.59	O
<i>UGT 2</i>	1.27	195.70	S
<i>MRP-4-3</i>	0.84	291.03	O
<i><b>MRP-4-2</b></i>	6.22	7.57	<b>S</b>
<i>MRP-4-4</i>	0.79	5.60E-4	S
<i><b>ABC-G</b></i>	51.06	33.98	<b>S</b>
<i>GST Sigma 2</i>	0.87	58.02	O
<i>GST Sigma 3</i>	1.09	25.08	O
<i>GST 5</i>	0.14	0.16	S
<i>GST 2</i>	0.93	4.51	O
<i>GST Delta 2</i>	1.32	107.98	S
<i>GST Delta 1</i>	1.37	5.50	S
<i>GST Sigma 1</i>	1.30	628.21	S
<i>GST 1</i>	0.73	53.46	O

<sup>1</sup>Genes selected for RNAi analysis are bolded; <sup>2</sup>S = same trend and O = opposite trend.





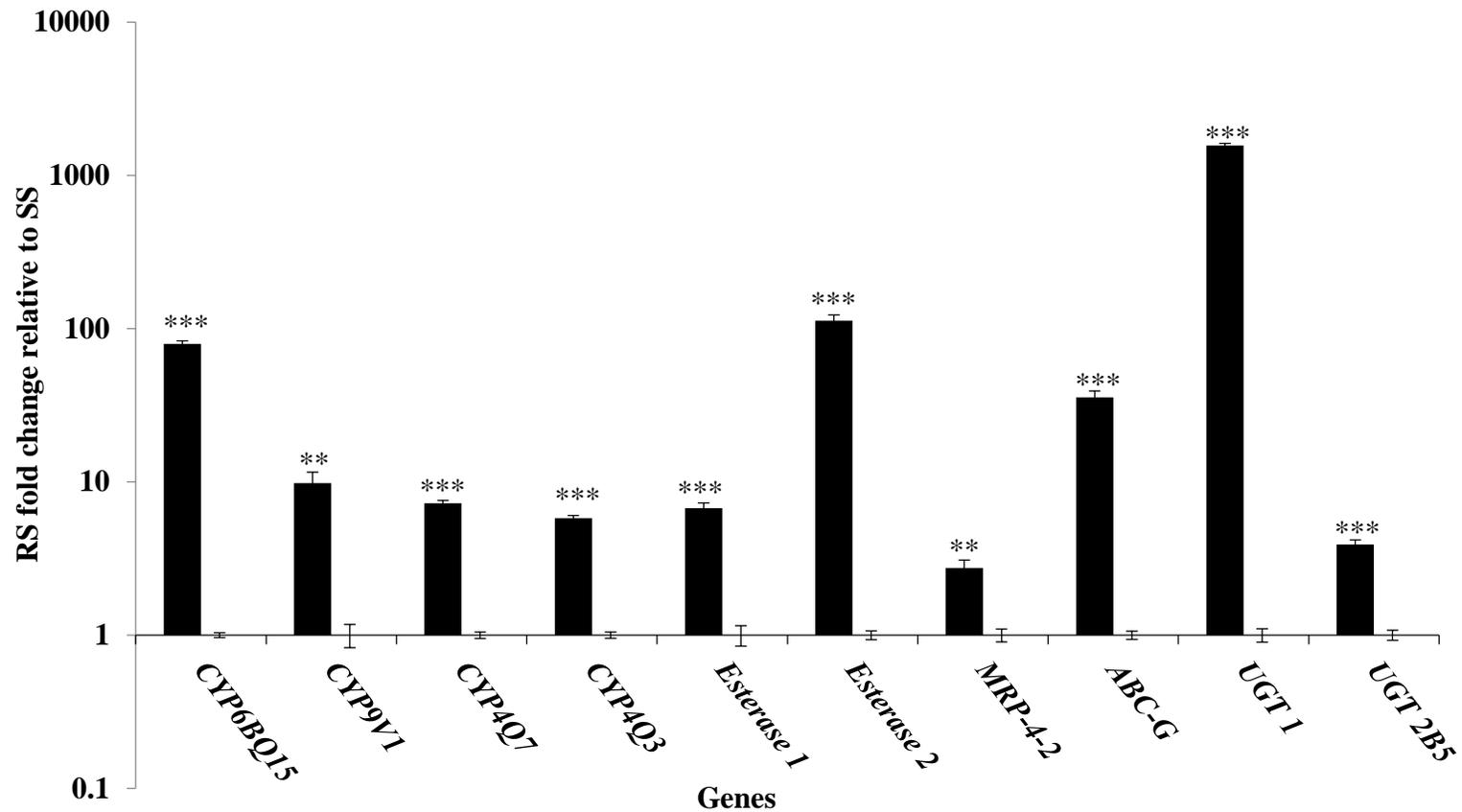
**Figure 3. 5. qPCR validation of 32 differentially expressed genes in the RS beetles compared to the SS beetles.** The normalized quantity of mRNA in the RS beetles was calculated using the  $\Delta\Delta C_t$  method relative to normalized mRNA levels in the SS beetles (set to 1 in graphs). **A)** Genes encoding CYPs; **B)** Genes encoding esterases; **C)** Genes encoding ABC transporters; **D)** Genes encoding UGTs; **E)** Genes encoding GSTs. Data are expressed as mean relative quantity  $\pm$  SEM (n = 3).

### 3.7.1 Expression of ten selected genes in independent samples

I verified expression of 10 genes showing the highest fold increase in the RS beetles on independent biological samples. These genes included four CYPs, two esterases, two ABC transporters, and two UGTs. qPCR analysis confirmed that the 10 selected genes were significantly over-transcribed in the RS beetles compared to the SS beetles (Figure 3.6). The gene showing the most pronounced overexpression was *UGT 1*, which was expressed at a fold increase of ~ 1566, followed by *Esterase 2* (~ 113 fold) and *CYP6BQ15* (~ 79 fold) (Table 3.6). I selected all 10 genes for RNAi knockdown experiments.

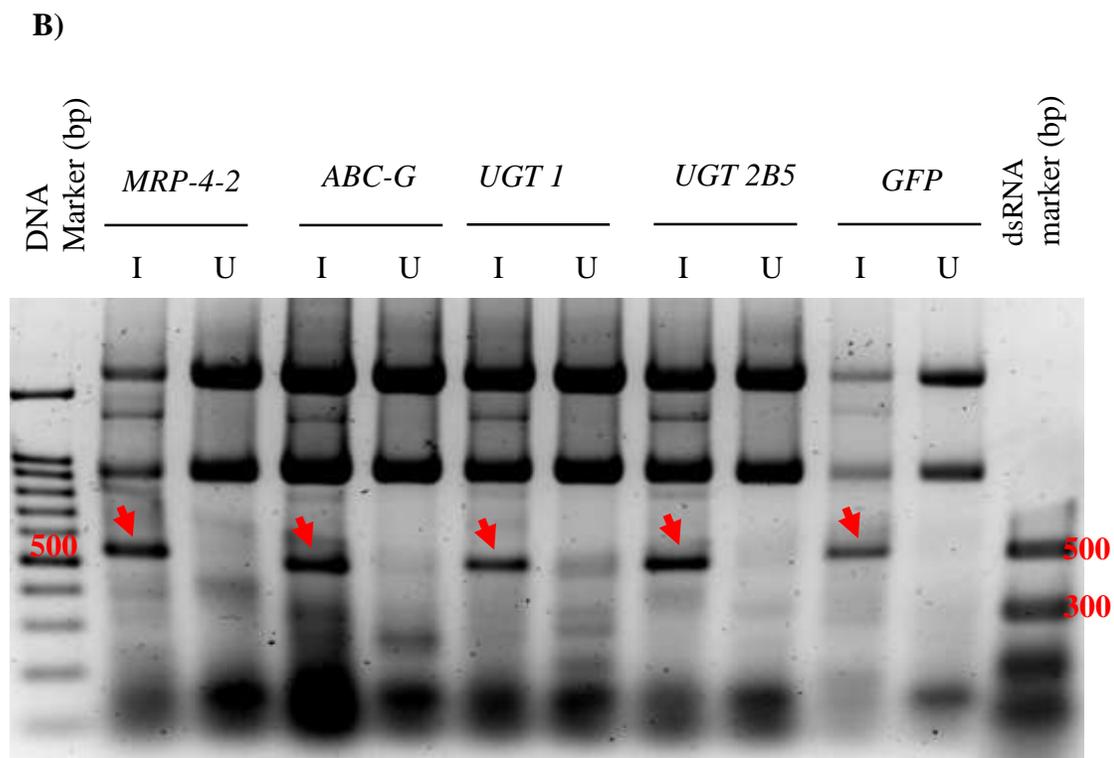
**Table 3. 6. Statistical analysis of ten genes over-expressed in the RS beetles compared to the SS beetles.** Asterisks represent significant changes in the mRNA transcript levels in *t*-tests (\*\* $P \leq 0.01$ , \*\*\* $P \leq 0.001$ ), n=3.

Gene	T test value	P-value	Fold change
<i>CYP6BQ15</i>	45.62	6.9E-07***	79.38
<i>CYP9V1</i>	4.23	0.006**	9.82
<i>CYP4Q7</i>	12.32	0.0005***	7.24
<i>CYP4Q3</i>	11.63	0.0001***	5.79
<i>Esterase 1</i>	12.78	0.0001***	6.22
<i>Esterase 2</i>	23.63	0.0008***	112.89
<i>MRP-4-2</i>	3.75	0.01**	2.97
<i>ABC-G</i>	13.89	8.0E-4***	35.67
<i>UGT 1</i>	55.50	3.2E-07***	1565.56
<i>UGT 2B5</i>	12.78	0.0001***	3.91



**Figure 3. 6.** Fold increase in normalized mRNA expression levels of 10 genes in the RS beetles relative to normalized expression levels in the SS beetles from qPCR analysis on independent biological samples. Data are expressed as mean relative quantity  $\pm$  SEM. Asterisks represent significant changes in the mRNA transcript levels in *t*-tests (\*\* $P \leq 0.01$ , \*\*\* $P \leq 0.001$ ),  $n = 3$ .



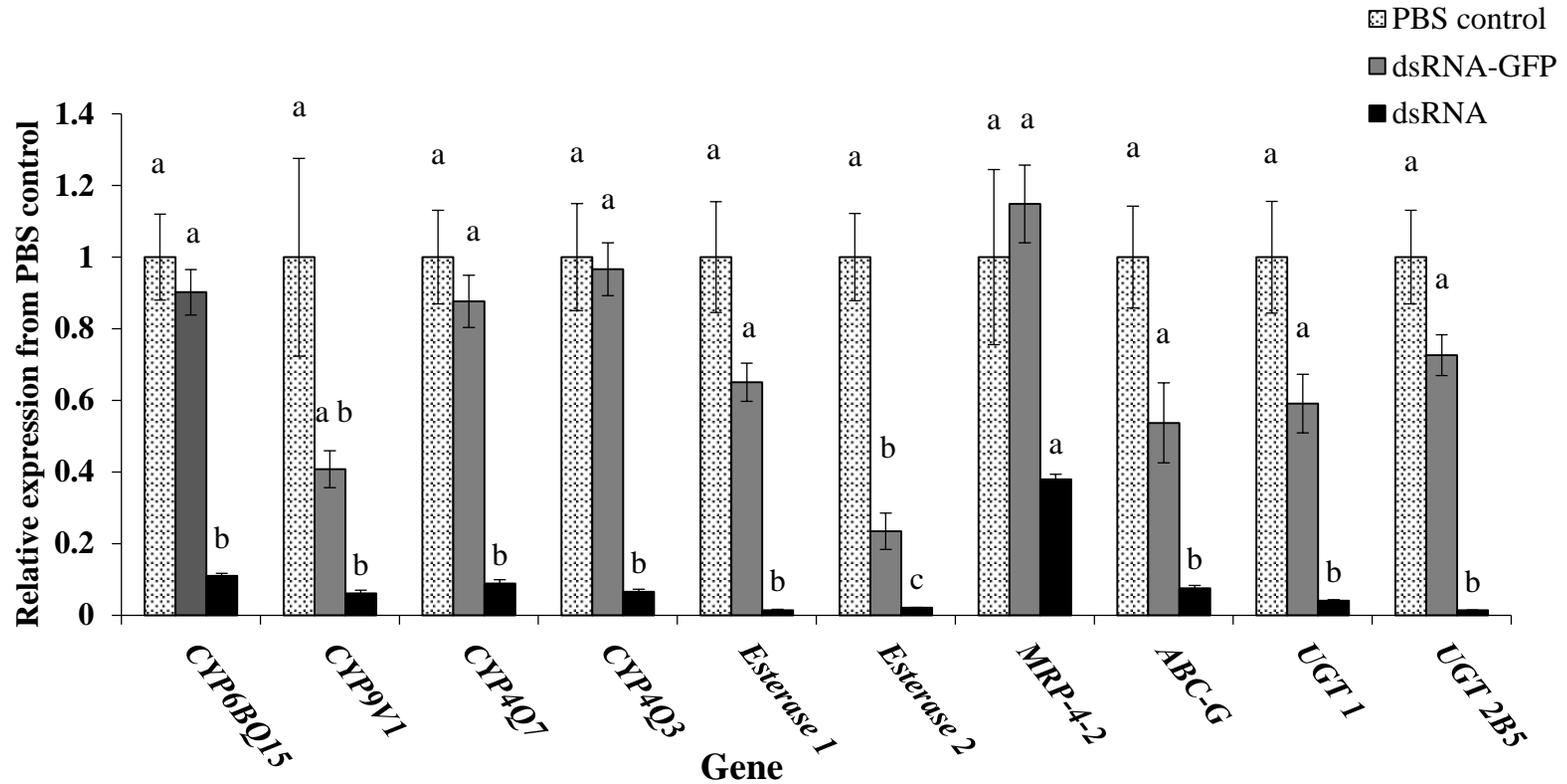


**Figure 3. 7. Successful production of dsRNA in *E. coli* for target genes.** I and U indicate lanes loaded with a total RNA sample extracted from bacteria that were induced or not induced with IPTG, respectively. **A)** Shows confirmation of dsRNA production for *CYP6BQ15*, *CYP9V1*, *CYP4Q7*, *CYP4Q3*, *Esterase 1*, and *Esterase 2*. **B)** Shows confirmation of dsRNA production for *MRP-4-2*, *ABC-G*, *UGT 1*, *UGT 2B5*, and *GFP*. The positions of dsRNA species are marked with red arrows.

### 3.8.2 Detection of RNAi knockdown of the ten target genes using qPCR

Feeding of dsRNA resulted in a significant reduction in the mRNA levels of 7 out of 10 genes (Figure 3.8). Results from one-way ANOVA tests showed that effects of dsRNA feeding on the mRNA transcript levels were significant for the genes *CYP6BQ15* ( $F_{2,6} = 16.7$ ,  $P = 0.0035$ ), *CYP4Q7* ( $F_{2,6} = 10.9$ ,  $P = 0.010$ ), *CYP4Q3* ( $F_{2,6} = 19.21$ ,  $P = 0.0024$ ), *Esterase 1* ( $F_{2,6} = 120.5$ ,  $P = 1.43E-05$ ), *ABC-G*, ( $F_{2,6} = 18.03$ ,  $P = 0.0029$ ), *UGT 1* ( $F_{2,6} = 26.4$ ,  $P = 0.0010$ ), and *UGT 2B5* ( $F_{2,6} = 102.8$ ,  $P = 2.28e-05$ ). The Tukey's HST showed that mRNA levels of all seven genes did not differ significantly between feeding with dsRNA-*GFP* and PBS controls ( $P > 0.05$ ).

The mRNA levels of *MRP-4-2* gene did not differ significantly between the dsRNA fed beetle and two controls ( $F_{2,6} = 3.1$ ,  $P = 0.11$ ). For the *CYP9V1* gene, ANOVA results yielded significant variation among the mRNA transcript levels from the three conditions ( $F_{2,6} = 8.89$ ,  $P = 0.016$ ). However, the Tukey's HST showed that although the difference in the mRNA transcript levels of *CYP9V1* in the dsRNA group was significantly different than the PBS control ( $P = 0.014$ ), it was not significantly different than the *GFP* control ( $P = 0.072$ ). Also, for *Esterase 2* gene, ANOVA results showed that there was a significant variation in the mRNA transcript levels from the three conditions ( $F_{2,6} = 26.4$ ,  $P = 0.0010$ ). The Tukey's HST showed that the mRNA transcript for *Esterase 1* gene in dsRNA fed beetles was significantly different than that of PBS and *GFP* control groups ( $P = 0.00084$  and  $P = 0.023$ , respectively). However, the difference between mRNA transcript levels between PBS and *GFP* controls was also significant for this gene ( $P = 0.027$ ).

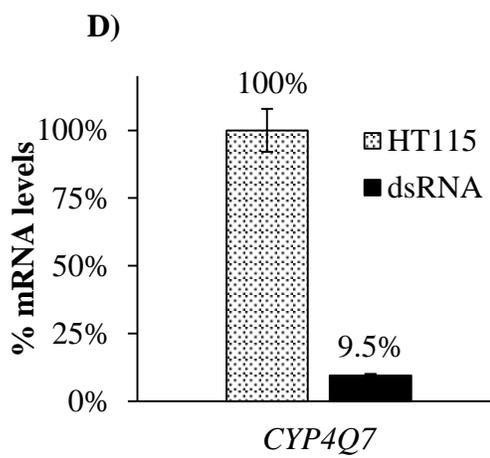
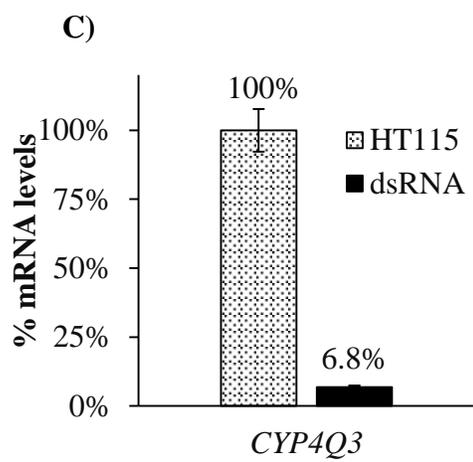
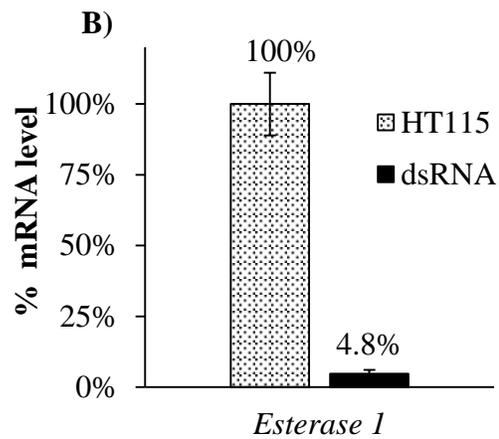
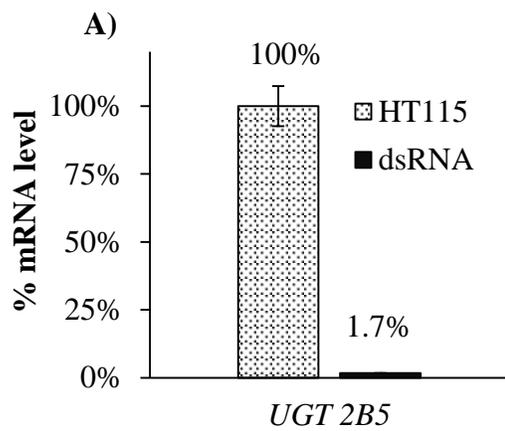


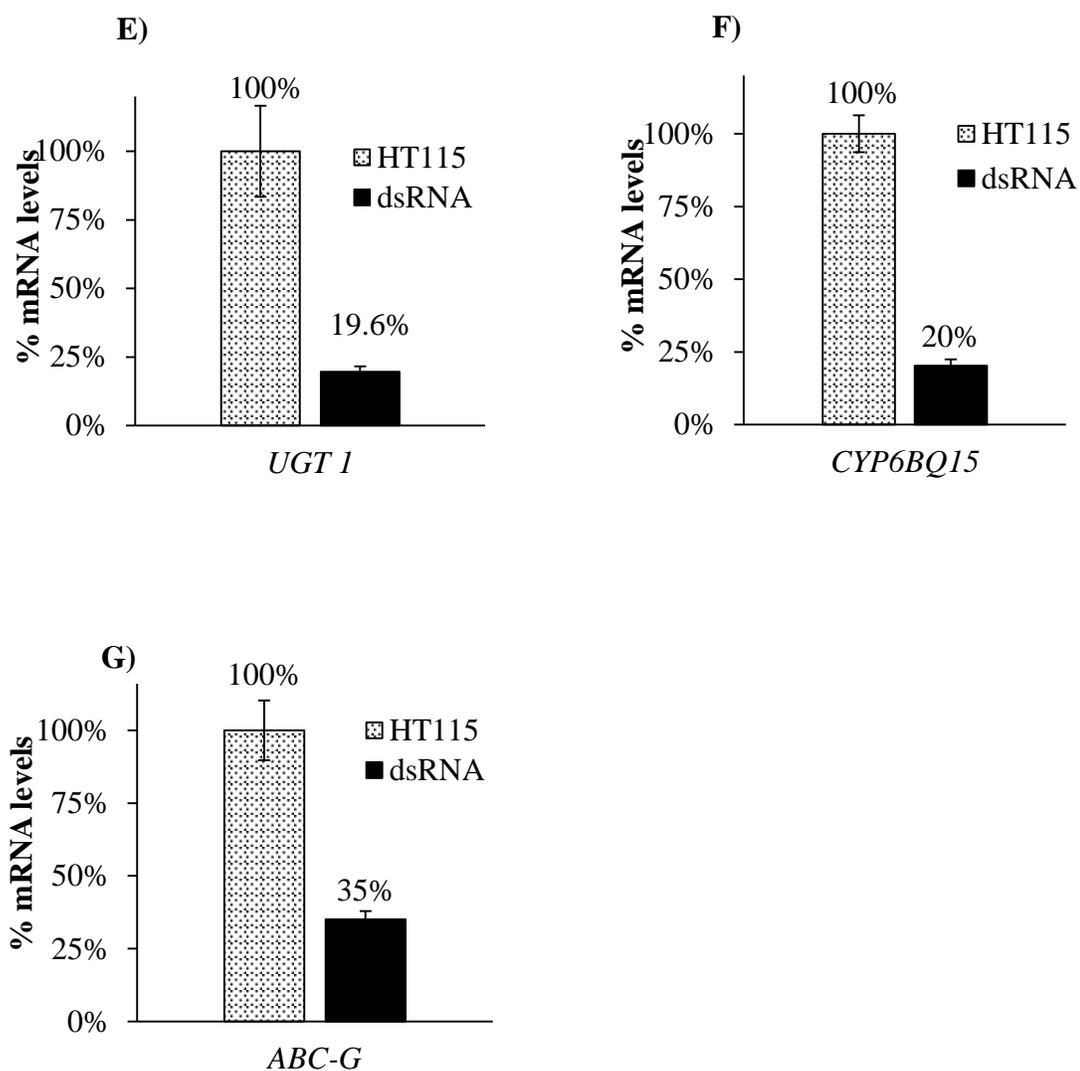
**Figure 3. 8. Effects of ingesting bacterially produced dsRNA for 10 target genes on the normalized relative mRNA levels.** Normalised relative expression of target genes in the RS beetles fed with potato leaves treated with *E. coli* producing dsRNA for ten genes and *GFP* relative to the RS beetles fed with potato leaves treated with PBS (control). Data are expressed as mean relative quantity  $\pm$  SEM,  $n=3$ . Letters placed above bars denote significant differences in mRNA levels for each gene. Means with the same letter are not significantly different ( $P > 0.05$ ) according to Tukey's HST (one-way ANOVA).

### 3.9 Phenotypic effects of silencing genes on imidacloprid resistance

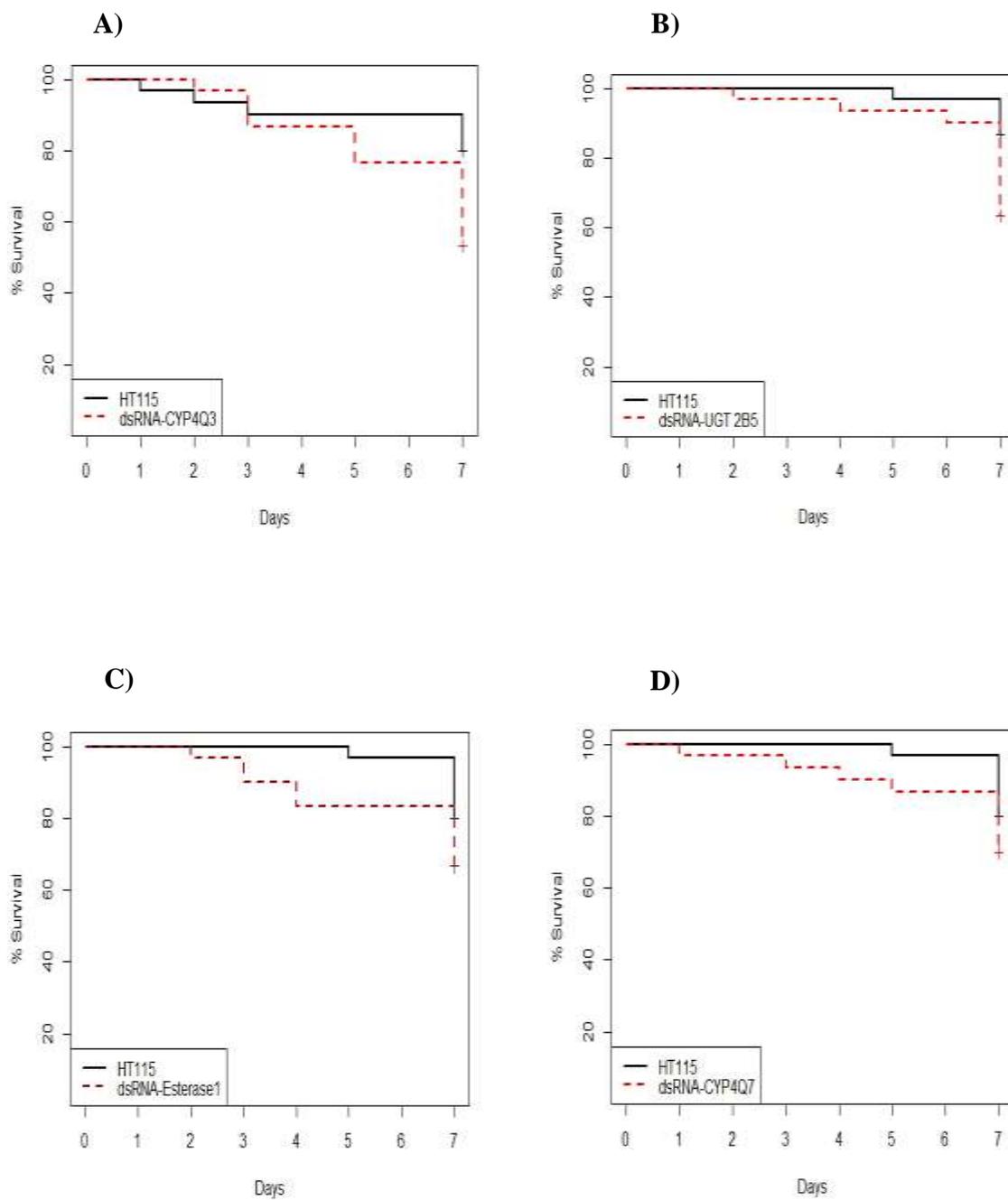
I evaluated the phenotypic effects of knocking down transcript levels of seven genes (*CYP6BQ15*, *CYP4Q3*, *CYP4Q7*, *ABC-G*, *Esterase 1*, *UGT 1*, and *UGT 2B5*) on imidacloprid resistance using bioassays. First, I repeated the qPCR analyses for the seven genes to confirm gene silencing in dsRNA fed beetles compared to the *E. coli* HT115 fed (no dsRNA, control) beetles and calculated the percent relative expression of genes after dsRNA feeding relative to control (Figure 3.9). I found that mRNA levels were reduced the most in beetles fed on dsRNA-*UGT 2B5* (98.3% reduction, Figure 3.9A), followed by dsRNA-*Esterase 1* (95.2% reduction, Figure 3.9B) and dsRNA-*CYP4Q3* (93.2% reduction, Figure 3.9C) compared to the control. The least pronounced silencing was seen in dsRNA-*ABC-G* fed beetles which had a 65% reduction in mRNA levels.

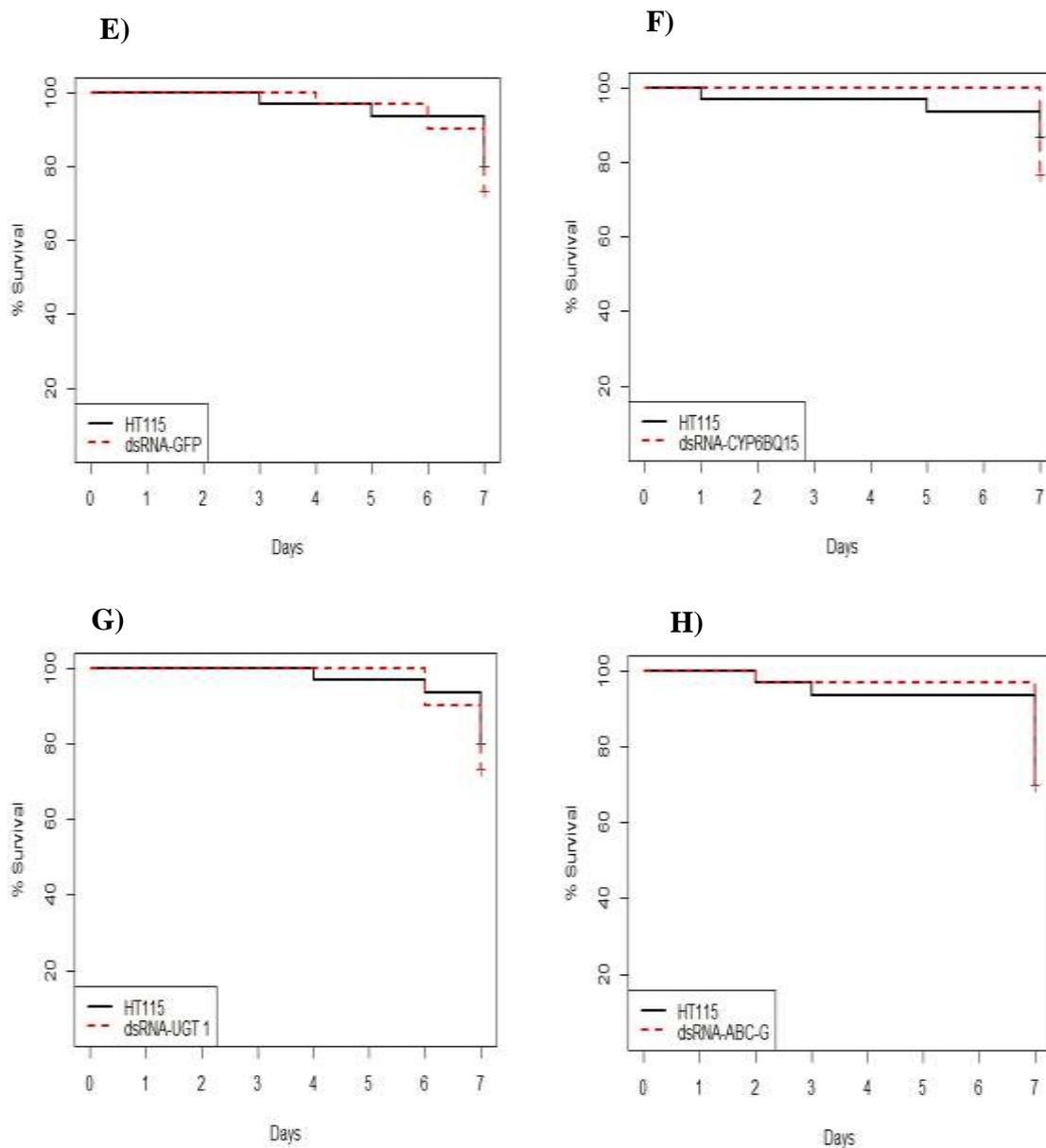
Moreover, the results showed that silencing of *CYP4Q3* and *UGT 2B5* significantly increases the toxicity of imidacloprid in the RS beetles. Mortality of the RS beetles increased 26.7% from the control when insects were fed with dsRNA-*CYP4Q3* (log rank  $\chi^2 = 4.3$ ,  $df = 1$ ,  $P = 0.037$ ,  $n = 30$ , Figure 3.10A) and then exposed to LD<sub>20</sub> of imidacloprid. Similarly, knocking down the mRNA levels of *UGT 2B5* gene increased beetle mortality by 23.3% from the control group (log rank  $\chi^2 = 4.3$ ,  $df = 1$ ,  $P = 0.038$ ,  $n = 30$ , Figure 3.10B). Although statistically not significant, silencing of *Esterase 1* and *CYP4Q7* also resulted in a slight increase in mortality: 13.3% and 10%, respectively (Figure 3.10C and D). In contrast, feeding insects with dsRNA-*GFP* did not increase the toxicity of imidacloprid significantly (Figure 3.10E). Further, I found no significant differences in survival between control and dsRNA-*CYP6BQ15*, dsRNA-*UGT 1*, or dsRNA-*ABC-G* fed beetles (Figure 3.10F, G, and H).





**Figure 3. 9. Confirmation of RNAi knockdown for 7 target genes.** Normalized mRNA quantities are set to 100% in the control group (HT115) and the % mRNA levels in the dsRNA fed beetles were calculated relative to the control. **A)** *UGT 2B5*; **B)** *Esterase 1*; **C)** *CYP4Q3*; **D)** *CYP4Q7*; **E)** *UGT 1*; **F)** *CYP6BQ15*; **G)** *ABC-G*. Data are expressed as mean relative quantity  $\pm$  SEM, n=3.



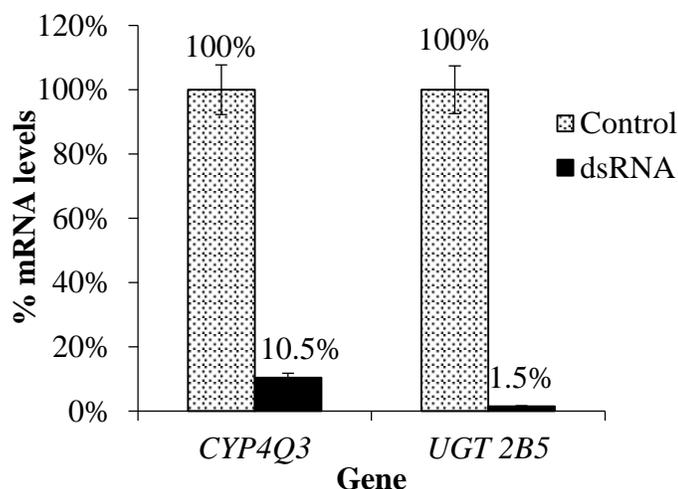


**Figure 3. 10. Kaplan-Meier survival curves illustrating the percent survival of the RS beetles exposed to LD<sub>20</sub> of imidacloprid after ingesting dsRNA.** Beetles either ingested *E. coli* HT115 (control) or *E. coli* HT115 producing dsRNA for **A) CYP4Q3**, **B) UGT 2B5**, **C) Esterase 1**, **D) CYP4Q7**, **E) GFP**, **F) CYP6BQ15**, **G) UGT 1**, and **H) ABC-G** genes.

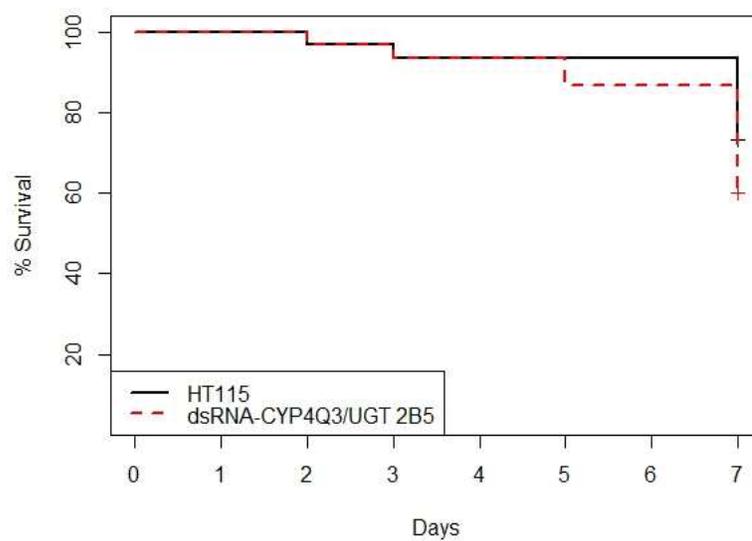
### 3.10 Simultaneous knockdown of two genes and its phenotypic effect on imidacloprid resistance

To test for a possible synergistic action of two genes on imidacloprid resistance, transcript levels of two genes were knocked-down simultaneously. For this, two genes, *CYP4Q3* and *UGT 2B5*, were selected based on the fact that when these two genes were silenced individually, the toxicity of imidacloprid in the RS beetles increased significantly. qPCR results confirmed that mRNA transcript levels of *CYP4Q3* and *UGT 2B5* were knocked down by 89.5% and 98.5%, respectively, when the insects were fed with a 1:1 mixture of two *E. coli* HT115 strains producing dsRNA for the two genes (Figure 3.11).

Simultaneous silencing of two genes increased the mortality of the RS beetles by 13.4% compared to the control after exposure to LD<sub>20</sub> of imidacloprid. The result was not statistically significant (log rank  $\chi^2 = 1.4$ , df = 1,  $P > 0.05$ , n = 30) (Figure 3.12).



**Figure 3. 11. qPCR confirmation of simultaneous RNAi knockdown of *CYP4Q3* and *UGT 2B5*.** Normalized mRNA quantities are set to 100% in the control group (*E. coli* HT115 fed) and the % mRNA levels in the dsRNA fed beetles were calculated relative to the control. Data are expressed as mean relative quantity  $\pm$  SEM, n=3.



**Figure 3. 12. Kaplan-Meier survival curve illustrating the percent survival of the RS beetles exposed to  $LD_{20}$  of imidacloprid after ingesting *E. coli* HT115 or dsRNA for *CYP4Q3* and *UGT 2B5* simultaneously.**

## Chapter 4. Discussion

Insecticide resistance is a global problem presenting a great challenge for control of economically important insect pests. In recent years, development of resistance to neonicotinoid insecticides by many pests has become a serious threat to pest control. This resistance, alongside the lack of alternative compounds to manage resistant populations, makes the effective control of pests very challenging. Therefore, elucidating the mechanisms governing insecticide resistance is crucial. The overall objective of my thesis was to gain more knowledge of mechanisms involved in neonicotinoid resistance in the Colorado potato beetle, a pest notorious for its propensity to develop insecticide resistance. In particular, I focused on the potential contribution of metabolic resistance and sought to identify detoxifying enzyme and ABC transporter genes associated with neonicotinoid resistance in this beetle.

Overall, I identified multiple detoxifying enzyme and ABC transporter genes that were transcriptionally upregulated in the imidacloprid resistant strain of the Colorado potato beetle. The upregulation of these genes was constitutive and exposure to sub-lethal doses of imidacloprid did not induce an increase in their transcript levels, at least to a detectable level. Further, I successfully knocked down the expression of seven upregulated genes using RNAi and evaluated their contribution to imidacloprid resistance in the resistant beetles using a bioassay. I found that RNAi knock-down of transcription for a cytochrome P450 (*CYP4Q3*) and a UGT enzyme (*UGT 2B5*) gene resulted in a significant increase in susceptibility of resistant insects to imidacloprid, indicating possible involvement of these enzymes in neonicotinoid resistance. However, although significant, individual silencing of these two genes only accounted for a fraction of the resistance exhibited by the RS beetles. Therefore, I sought to determine if the two genes I identified had synergistic action on neonicotinoid resistance by silencing them simultaneously. However, I found no evidence of such synergist action by the two genes. I conclude that metabolic resistance plays a significant role in imidacloprid resistance in the Colorado potato beetle, and there are multiple genes with functional redundancies involved in the process.

#### **4.1 Stability of neonicotinoid resistance in the Colorado potato beetle**

Previous studies demonstrated that in the absence of insecticide pressure, resistant insects can revert towards susceptibility (Ferguson, 2004; Shah *et al.*, 2015), probably due to fitness costs associated with maintaining resistance. In support of this notion, Alyokhin *et al.* (2015) showed that resistance to imidacloprid was reduced by ten-fold in field populations of the Colorado potato beetle from southern Maine, in the United States, over a five-year period. However, my results from topical bioassays showed that the LD<sub>50</sub> of imidacloprid in the resistant strain I used has remained stable after 10 generations in the absence of insecticide pressure. This suggests that there are differences between the field and laboratory pressured populations in terms of stability of resistance. This outcome is not surprising, as in the field, gene flow between resistant and sensitive beetles prevents emergence of strains homozygous for resistance (Alyokhin *et al.*, 2008) whereas the resistant strain I used was previously pressured continuously with LD<sub>90</sub> over 50 generations (Wang *et al.*, 2016), which probably gave rise to a homozygous resistant population.

Surprisingly, I found that the LD<sub>50</sub> for the sensitive strain was slightly higher than the published values (Scott *et al.*, 2015). Such variation in the results of bioassay repeats is not uncommon (Skovmand *et al.*, 1997), and can be caused by many factors including the age of the insects used, incubation temperature and humidity levels during bioassays, the mode of exposure to insecticide as well as other technical variations (Thiery and Hamon, 1998). Regardless, the resistance ratio between the two strains was more than 25, which is considered high, based on previous investigations (Clements *et al.*, 2016a; Mota-Sanchez *et al.*, 2006).

#### **4.2 Induction of genes upon neonicotinoid exposure in the Colorado potato beetle**

mRNA-seq results showed that exposure to sub-lethal doses of imidacloprid equal to 10% of LD<sub>50</sub> did not result in upregulation of any detoxifying enzyme or ABC transporter genes in either the neonicotinoid resistant or sensitive strain of the Colorado potato beetle. This might imply that induction of these genes is not the primary mechanism for neonicotinoid resistance in the beetle. Contrary to my findings, a recent study by Zhu *et*

*al.* (2016) identified multiple CYP genes upregulated upon imidacloprid exposure in neonicotinoid resistant beetles. However, in their induction experiment, Zhu *et al.* (2016) used LD<sub>50</sub> of imidacloprid. Similarly, in *B. tabaci*, exposure to LD<sub>80</sub> of thiamethoxam led to induction of several detoxifying enzyme genes (Yang *et al.*, 2013b). This pattern suggests that induction of detoxifying enzyme and ABC transporter genes by neonicotinoids may be dose-dependent. In support of this notion, Yang Y. *et al.* (2016) showed that more detoxifying enzyme genes were upregulated when the whitebacked planthopper, *Sogatella furcifera*, was exposed to a higher dose (LD<sub>85</sub>) of the neonicotinoid insecticide cycloxaprid (a new generation neonicotinoid) than a lower dose (LD<sub>15</sub>). Hence, it is possible that the sub-lethal doses I used failed to exert enough pressure on the beetles to result in upregulation of the resistance-related genes. That being said, upregulation of detoxifying enzyme and ABC transporter genes by exposure to an insecticide does not necessarily mean they have roles in insecticide detoxification. In fact, a *CYP6B1* gene in *D. melanogaster* plays a role in imidacloprid resistance (Kalajdzic *et al.*, 2012), but is not induced by exposure to imidacloprid (Kalajdzic *et al.*, 2013).

I also found that exposure to sub-lethal doses of imidacloprid elicited stronger transcriptomic responses in the resistant beetles than the sensitive beetles. Transcript levels of several enzymes involved in lipid and carbon catabolism were upregulated in the resistant beetles whereas only one enzyme involved in lipid metabolism was upregulated in the sensitive beetles. In addition, several protease inhibitor genes were downregulated in the resistant beetles. Interestingly, one function of protease inhibitors in insects is to block activity of digestive protease enzymes (Gubb *et al.*, 2010). Therefore, I suggest that the up/down-regulation of these genes probably allows resistant beetles to meet higher energy demands during stress. In addition, I found an alcohol dehydrogenase gene to be upregulated in the resistant beetles. Alcohol dehydrogenases are often upregulated in insecticide resistant insects (Zhu and Luttrell, 2015; David *et al.*, 2014), and are linked to detoxification of xenobiotics and to protection against oxidative stress generated during metabolism (Hayes *et al.*, 2004). Finally, two detoxifying genes, *CYP4G57* and *UGT 2A2*, were downregulated in the resistant beetles. This is not unusual

as downregulation of some detoxifying enzyme genes is also observed in other insects exposed to insecticides (Yang *et al.*, 2013b; do Nascimento *et al.*, 2015). In humans, UGT 2A2 enzymes are mainly expressed in nasal mucosa tissue and are thought to aid in odourant signal termination (Sneitz *et al.*, 2009). Therefore, it is possible that in insects they have similar functions. The role of CYP4G57 in insecticide resistance is not known, but it has also shown slight downregulation in Colorado potato beetles exposed to the pyrethroid insecticide, cyhalothrin (Wan *et al.*, 2013).

### **4.3 Constitutive differences in the mRNA levels between the neonicotinoid resistant and sensitive strains of the Colorado potato beetle**

Using mRNA-seq reads, I performed two DESeq analyses to identify differentially expressed sequences between the neonicotinoid sensitive and resistant beetles. Because I found a considerable overlap between the two comparisons, I limit my discussion to general trends.

#### **4.3.1 Overall differences between resistant and sensitive beetles**

Overall, I found striking differences between the transcriptome profiles of the two beetle strains. On average, there were more than 7000 differentially expressed sequences. However, I expected such differences given that the two strains I used have originated from two different geographic regions and have experienced unique environmental pressures throughout their life history. In fact, Clements *et al.* (2016a) showed that even distinct populations of beetles collected from similar geographic and agricultural regions can have big differences in their transcriptomic profiles.

Another intriguing finding was that around 45% of the differentially expressed sequences were unknown sequences. Furthermore, some of these sequences had the highest fold change increases in the resistant beetles. However, this phenomenon is not unique to my study. Similar observations were also made by Dermauw *et al.* (2012) who studied the transcriptomic changes in the spider mite, *Tetranychus urticae*, caused by changes in host plants. Interestingly, when I manually analyzed some of these most differentially expressed unknown sequences, I found that several lacked open reading frames, which implies that they might be sequences from long non-coding RNA species. Generally,

these RNA species have important roles in development, epigenetics, and regulation of transcription (Mercer *et al.*, 2009). Further genetic analyses are needed to determine the identity and significance of these differentially expressed sequences. Also, using *in silico* analyses, the protein products of those unknown sequences possessing open reading frames can be predicted.

I also found that a large number of genes associated with energy metabolism had elevated transcript levels in the resistant beetles. For instance, genes involved in digestion, carbohydrate metabolism, and energy production were all significantly over-transcribed. These findings are consistent with the assumption that insecticide resistant insects require higher energy production to maintain their resistance mechanisms in addition to their basic physiological processes (Araújo *et al.*, 2008a). Consequently, increased expression of genes, directly or indirectly associated with energy production, is expected. Similar observations have been also made in many other insecticide resistant insects, including the green peach aphid, *Myzus persicae* (Silva *et al.*, 2012) and the mosquito, *Culex pipiens pallens* (Lv *et al.*, 2016). Furthermore, studies on the maize weevil, *Sitophilus zeamais*, confirmed enhanced activities of enzymes involved in digestion and energy metabolism in the insecticide resistant strains (Guedes *et al.*, 2006; Araújo *et al.*, 2008a,b; Lopes *et al.*, 2010).

Elevated metabolic activity to generate more energy often results in increased production of reactive oxygen species (ROS), such as superoxide anions, hydroxyl radicals, and hydrogen peroxide. Increased ROS levels can result in extreme stress in cells and cause damage to key biomolecules (Finkel and Holbrook, 2000). Some of the best known antioxidant enzymes capable of detoxifying ROS are superoxide dismutases and glutathione peroxidases. I found that sequences corresponding to these genes were also over-transcribed in the resistant beetles. In addition, sequences encoding heat shock proteins and chaperones were over-transcribed in the resistant insects. These proteins protect insects against a wide range of biotic and abiotic stresses and help with the correct folding of proteins (Zhao and Jones, 2012). Expression of these genes is also frequently upregulated in other insecticide resistant insects, too (Lv *et al.*, 2016; Yang *et al.*, 2013b).

Furthermore, several genes involved in general oxidative stress and immune responses were also over-transcribed in the RS beetles. Taken together, my findings imply that maintaining resistance is energetically demanding, and resistant beetles have evolved many complex responses that allow them to coordinate expression of different sets of genes. This in turn enables them to enhance their energy production while avoiding any significant oxidative damage that may occur during the process. However, these are all assumptions based on incomplete data, and more studies are required to develop a thorough understanding of the function of these differentially expressed genes in the resistant insects. In particular, further proteomic studies are needed to correlate mRNA levels with protein levels, which would allow more informed conclusions about the potential role of these genes in resistance.

I also analyzed the 100 most significantly down-regulated contigs, and found ribosomal protein genes (S18, L15, L36, and S40), members of the cathepsin family (Cathepsin D, B, and I), and several reductases to be downregulated in the resistant beetles. Although ribosomal proteins were previously considered to be stably expressed, recent studies have demonstrated that they do show variation in their expression levels in animals exposed to pesticides (Tanguy *et al.*, 2005; Alon *et al.*, 2012). Similarly, variation in the expression levels of members of the cathepsin family and several reductases have also been observed in other insecticide resistant insects (Zhu and Luttrell, 2015). Cathepsins are lysosomal proteases involved in normal cellular protein degradation and turnover (Turk *et al.*, 2012), and they have roles in insect development and metamorphosis (Gui *et al.*, 2006). However, the significance of their downregulation in insecticide resistant insects is yet to be determined.

#### **4.3.2 Differentially expressed detoxifying enzyme and ABC transporter genes**

Because my induction experiments did not reveal any detoxifying enzyme and ABC transporter genes upregulated upon neonicotinoid exposure, I focused on the constitutively differentially expressed genes in the resistant beetles. I identified multiple differentially expressed sequences encoding CYPs, esterases, GSTs, UGTs, and ABC transporters. My results showed that there were more of these genes in the resistant

beetles with increased transcript levels than decreased transcript levels, which was expected.

Among these five protein superfamilies, CYPs have been studied the most extensively, and there is considerable evidence for their involvement in insecticide resistance. For instance, RNAi knockdown of *CYP6BG1* reduces resistance of the diamondback moth, *Plutella xylostella*, to the pyrethroid insecticide permethrin (Bautista *et al.*, 2009). Similarly, silencing of *CYP353DIV2* increases susceptibility of the small brown plant hopper, *Laodelphax striatellus*, to imidacloprid (Elzaki *et al.*, 2016). In my analysis, CYPs showed the highest number of differentially expressed sequences. In particular, I found that the members of CYP9, CYP6 and CYP4 families had the most enrichment in the resistant beetles. Interestingly, all three families are often overexpressed and associated with insecticide resistance in insects (Feyereisen, 2012). For example, constitutive overexpression of *CYP6M1* and *CYP4C64* in *B. tabaci* (Karunker *et al.*, 2008; Yang X. *et al.*, 2013), *CYP6CY3* in *M. persicae* (Puinean *et al.*, 2010), and *CYP6ER1* in *N. lugens* (Bass *et al.*, 2011) are all associated with neonicotinoid resistance. Similarly, overexpression of *CYP9M10* in the mosquito, *Culex quinquefasciatus* (Itokawa *et al.*, 2010) and *CYP6BQ23* in the pollen beetle, *Meligethes aeneus* (Zimmer *et al.*, 2014) is linked to pyrethroid resistance.

Evidence for a role for esterases in insecticide resistance is vast (Montella *et al.*, 2012), and using RNAi, several studies have identified specific esterase genes involved in organophosphate resistance in *A. gossypii* (Gong *et al.*, 2014) and acaricide resistance in the carmine spider mite, *Tetranychus cinnabarinus* (Shi *et al.*, 2016). The contribution of esterases to neonicotinoid resistance, however, has been mostly inferred from synergistic studies (Mota-Sanchez *et al.*, 2006; Zhao *et al.*, 2000) and transcriptome profiles of neonicotinoid resistant insects (Ilias *et al.*, 2015; Zhu and Luttrell, 2015). Until recently, the same was true for the GST enzymes. However, a recent study by Yang X. *et al.* (2016) used RNAi to demonstrate involvement of a specific GST gene in neonicotinoid resistance in *B. tabaci*. My results from DESeq analyses showed that multiple esterase and GST genes are also upregulated in a neonicotinoid resistant strain of the Colorado potato beetle. Interestingly, most of the GST sequences belonged to sigma, delta, and

epsilon classes, which are frequently associated with insecticide resistance in other insects (Lumjuan *et al.*, 2011; Qin *et al.*, 2012; Yang X. *et al.*, 2016).

Although the role of UGT enzymes and ABC transporters in drug resistance is well established in humans, studies analyzing their role in insecticide resistance are still in their infancy (Dermauw and Van Leeuwen, 2014; Ahn *et al.*, 2012). Of the five protein superfamilies I focused on in my analysis, these two are probably the least well described in the Colorado potato beetle, as no studies have been done to identify or analyze the expression patterns of these genes in the beetle. In the reference transcriptome by Kumar *et al.* (2014), most of the transcripts corresponding to these two protein superfamilies are predicted based on the sequence similarities to genes in other insects. Nonetheless, in line with other transcriptomic studies, I uncovered multiple transcripts annotated as UGT and ABC transporter genes overexpressed in the resistant beetles, implying a potential role in neonicotinoid resistance. Although roles for ABC transporters in resistance to several insecticides have been demonstrated through RNAi in some insects (Yoon *et al.*, 2011; Figueira-Mansur *et al.*, 2013), it is still unclear what role, if any, they have in neonicotinoid resistance. Similarly, to date, no studies have been undertaken to determine the potential role of the UGT enzymes in neonicotinoid resistance. Overall, I found that DESeq analysis provided a comprehensive list of candidate detoxifying enzyme and ABC transporters genes that are potentially involved in neonicotinoid resistance in the Colorado potato beetle. However, this analysis, although useful, is incomplete, because the false positivity rate of DESeq analysis can be high (Rajkumar *et al.*, 2015), and differential expression of individual transcripts needs to be validated. Also, further functional studies are needed to determine the possible role of each of these candidate genes in the neonicotinoid resistance in the beetle. Therefore, I employed RNAi to study the function of some of these genes in neonicotinoid resistance in the beetle.

#### **4.3.3 qPCR validation of DESeq results for detoxifying enzyme and ABC transporter genes**

Metabolic resistance to insecticides is mainly caused by upregulation of detoxifying enzymes and ABC transporter in the resistant insects. Hence, I wanted to ensure that the

genes I selected for further analysis were truly over-transcribed in the resistant beetles. I selected 32 genes based on my DESeq analysis and verified their expression using qPCR. Unfortunately, none of the GST transcripts I selected showed significant upregulation in the resistant insects as revealed by qPCR analysis. The same was also true for several other transcripts from the other gene families. It is possible that DESeq analysis mis-identified those non-confirming transcripts as differentially expressed due to poor alignment of the mRNA-seq reads to the reference transcriptome. This could be caused by sequencing errors or polymorphisms in individual RNA samples (Degner *et al.*, 2009). Also, poor annotation and assembly in the reference transcriptome could also contribute to poor alignment of reads. Additionally, I observed differences in the magnitude of fold changes between qPCR and mRNA-seq based methods. However, this is expected as qPCR and RNA-seq analyses use different approaches to measure gene expression. I suggest that using digital droplet PCR could produce more comparable data to mRNA-seq as it measures absolute number of transcripts, similar to mRNA-seq (Hindson *et al.*, 2013).

#### **4.4 RNAi knockdown of targeted genes in the Colorado potato beetle**

Previous studies have shown that RNAi works efficiently in the Colorado potato beetle, making it possible to perform functional gene analyses (Zhu *et al.*, 2011; Palli, 2014). Here, I also demonstrate efficient silencing of multiple genes in the beetle through RNAi. For this set of experiments, I selected 10 detoxifying enzyme and ABC transporter genes whose mRNA levels were most over-transcribed (based on qPCR analysis of 32 targets) in the neonicotinoid resistant beetles. I also included *GFP* dsRNA as a control in my experiments to detect off target effects of RNAi, which occurs when RNAi causes degradation of untargeted mRNAs. I showed that dietary ingestion of specific dsRNA produced in bacteria significantly reduced the mRNA transcripts of *CYP6BQ15*, *CYP4Q7*, *CYP4Q3*, *Esterase 1*, *ABC-G*, *UGT 1*, and *UGT 2B5* genes in the experimental groups compared with 1× PBS and *GFP* dsRNA ingested beetles. Because the mRNA levels for these genes were not reduced in the *GFP* dsRNA fed insects, I assumed that the silencing of the aforementioned genes was specifically triggered by the presence of specific dsRNA molecules. Hence, I decided to carry my experiments one step further

and to perform bioassays to determine if the silencing of these seven genes would have any effects on the neonicotinoid resistance.

I also found that although the *CYP9VI* and *Esterase 2* genes were silenced in the experimental groups compared with 1× PBS control, mRNA levels for these two genes were reduced in the *GFP* control, too. There are two possibilities as to why this happened. First, it is possible that these genes were downregulated in response to the presence of bacteria in the diet. Second, it might have been caused by off target effects of dsRNA for the *GFP* gene. In fact, off target effects caused by dsRNA representing a segment of the *GFP* gene has been also shown to occur in other insects such as the honey bee, *Apis mellifera* (Nunes *et al.*, 2013). Due to this uncertainty, I did not pursue further experiments involving these two genes.

Of the 10 genes I selected for RNAi, I observed the least reduction in mRNA levels for the *MRP-4-2* gene. Previous studies suggested that RNAi efficacy varies depending on the genes targeted (Terenius *et al.*, 2011). Factors, including secondary structures of mRNA (Fakhr *et al.*, 2016), complementarity of siRNAs to unrelated mRNAs (Jackson *et al.*, 2003), and stability of the dsRNA molecule (Yu *et al.*, 2013) can influence the efficacy of RNAi for a given gene. Therefore, inefficient silencing of the *MRP-4-2* might have been caused by any of the above mentioned and/or by other factors. One way to increase the probability of silencing a gene is to design multiple dsRNA molecules for different positions on the gene, which can increase the likelihood of finding an optimal spot for efficient RNAi. Future studies could employ this approach to accomplish significant silencing of *MRP-4-2*, so that its potential role in neonicotinoid resistance can be studied.

#### **4.5 Effects of silencing resistance-related genes on neonicotinoid resistance in the Colorado potato beetle**

My results from the bioassays showed that RNAi knock-down of transcription for *CYP4Q3* and *UGT 2B5* genes results in a significant reduction in imidacloprid resistance in the Colorado potato beetle. When *CYP4Q3* and *UGT 2B5* mRNA levels were reduced by 93.2% and 98.3%, respectively, compared with the control, mortality of the resistant

beetles exposed to LD<sub>20</sub> of imidacloprid increased significantly, by more than two fold for each gene. In comparison, the mortality of the beetles fed on the dsRNA for *GFP* did not change significantly. This strongly suggests that enhanced toxicity of the imidacloprid was due to RNAi of the two genes. Based on my results, I suggest that overexpression of these two genes in the resistant beetles plays a part in imidacloprid detoxification. My finding provides further evidence for the role of CYP enzymes in neonicotinoid resistance. Recently, a CYP enzyme gene, *CYP9Z26*, was shown to contribute to imidacloprid resistance in a Colorado potato beetle population from the Central Sands region of Wisconsin (Clements *et al.*, 2016b), and *CYP4Q3* gene represents the second gene from the CYP superfamily shown to contribute to imidacloprid resistance in the beetle. In addition, in this study, for the first time, I showed that RNAi of a UGT gene also increases toxicity of imidacloprid in the beetle. Further, this is also the first study to infer a role for a UGT enzyme in neonicotinoid resistance in insects.

Although RNAi of *CYP4Q3* and *UGT 2B5* resulted in a significant increase in beetle mortality upon imidacloprid exposure, individual silencing of the genes did not completely block imidacloprid resistance. This finding prompted me to test if *CYP4Q3* and *UGT 2B5* had a synergistic effect in resistance. For this purpose, I fed the resistant beetles with a mixture of two strains of *E. coli* HT115, each producing dsRNA for one gene, to suppress mRNA of the two genes simultaneously. Although I accomplished efficient knock down of both genes (a reduction of 89.5% for *CYP4Q3* and 98.5% for *UGT 2B5* in mRNA levels), simultaneous silencing of the two genes did not increase the mortality of the beetles significantly after imidacloprid exposure. Although disappointing, my results are actually consistent with previously published data. Lack of and/or reduced phenotype due to simultaneous silencing of two genes has been also observed in previous studies. For instance, Zhang *et al.* (2015) demonstrated that simultaneous silencing of two essential genes, *B-ACTIN* and *SHRUB*, resulted in reduced mortality of Colorado potato beetle larvae compared with the mortality rate when the two genes were silenced individually. Similar observations were made in *C. elegans*, as well (Kamath *et al.*, 2000). In addition, studies conducted in *T. castaneum* and *H. armigera*,

found no indication of synergism when multiple genes were targeted simultaneously (Ulrich *et al.*, 2015; Mao *et al.*, 2015). Taken together, these results suggest that targeting two resistance-related genes at the same time may not enhance insecticide toxicity. However, different gene combinations may give different results as shown by Min *et al.* (2010), and more studies are needed to determine the mechanisms involved in this interesting observation.

Bioassay results for the remaining five genes, *CYP6BQ15*, *CYP4Q7*, *Esterase 1*, *ABC-G*, and *UGT 1*, implied that silencing of these genes does not affect the toxicity of imidacloprid significantly in the Colorado potato beetle. However, I did observe a slight increase in the mortality of the beetles when *Esterase 1* and *CYP4Q7* were knocked down, 13.3% and 10%, respectively. Although not statistically significant, I suggest that these two genes probably have minor roles in imidacloprid resistance. However, I cannot confidently make a clear conclusion about the role of *CYP6BQ15*, *ABC-G*, and *UGT 1* for the following reasons. First, mRNA levels of these three genes had the highest fold increases in the resistant beetles compared to sensitive beetles. Second, although RNAi knock-down of these genes was significant, the degree of expression reduction was not as efficient as with the other four genes. While I achieved more than 90% reduction in mRNA levels for *CYP4Q3*, *UGT 2B5*, *Esterase 1* and *CYP4Q7*, the mRNA reduction remained at 80.4%, 80%, and 65% for *CYP6BQ15*, *UGT 1*, and *ABC-G*, respectively. Therefore, it is possible that RNAi failed to reduce the mRNA levels enough to cause a significant reduction in protein levels; hence, no effects in imidacloprid toxicity were observed. On the other hand, the highest fold increase in mRNA levels does not necessarily imply that the gene would have the greatest contribution to resistance. In fact, a study by Bao *et al.* (2016) showed that two CYP genes, *CYP6AY1* and *CYP6ER1*, had equal contribution to imidacloprid resistance in *N. lugens* despite the fact that the latter had much higher fold increase in mRNA levels in some resistant populations. In addition, overexpression of a particular gene may serve functions other than enhanced insecticide metabolism. Furthermore, most of the time, mRNA levels do not accurately reflect functional protein levels (Nie *et al.*, 2006). Indeed, Yang *et al.* (2013b) demonstrated only a moderate correlation between mRNA and protein levels in a thiamethoxam

resistant strain of *B. tabaci*. Hence, whether *CYP6BQ15*, *ABC-G*, and *UGT 1* play a role in neonicotinoid resistance in the Colorado potato beetle is not clear from my results. Future studies can attempt to achieve a more efficient RNAi of these genes to rule out their contribution. Further, transcriptomic data can be complemented with proteomic data to investigate the correlation between mRNA and protein levels.

#### **4.6 Future directions**

While this research provided important insights into the neonicotinoid resistance in the Colorado potato beetle, there are still many questions remaining to be addressed. In fact, there are several possible avenues of study that can further our knowledge of neonicotinoid resistance in this beetle. For example, although my results provided strong evidence for involvement of *CYP4Q3* and *UGT 2B5* in neonicotinoid resistance, more studies could be conducted to determine whether the protein products of these two genes can indeed metabolize imidacloprid. To accomplish this objective, full length cDNAs of these genes must first be cloned. Then, the proteins can be expressed in insect cell lines for further metabolic studies as described by Zhu *et al.* (2010). This kind of study can provide more direct evidence for a role of *CYP4Q3* and *UGT 2B5* in neonicotinoid metabolism in the Colorado potato beetle. Additionally, expression of these two genes could be analyzed in other neonicotinoid resistant populations to determine if the molecular basis of neonicotinoid resistance is shared among different resistant populations. Furthermore, because RNAi of *CYP4Q3* and *UGT 2B5* did not completely block imidacloprid resistance in the resistant beetles, I suggest that one or more of the other over-transcribed genes in the resistant beetles play additional roles in resistance. Unfortunately, I was not able to achieve an efficient knock-down of *MRP-4-2*, so its potential contribution to resistance remains to be elucidated. Moreover, I was not able to confirm any GST enzymes with up-regulated transcript levels. However, a recent study has shown that up-regulation of GSTs does contribute to neonicotinoid resistance in *B. tabaci* (Yang X. *et al.*, 2016). Therefore, another course of study would be to analyze potential roles of the remaining over-transcribed detoxifying enzyme and ABC transporter genes in resistance through RNAi. Furthermore, as I alluded to previously, complementing transcriptomic data with proteomic data can provide a more

comprehensive view of mechanisms involved in neonicotinoid resistance in the Colorado potato beetle.

In addition, my results do not exclude the possibility that other mechanisms also contribute to neonicotinoid resistance in the beetle. Previously, Mota-Sanchez *et al.* (2006) suggested that decreased penetration and increased excretion were not major factors in imidacloprid resistance. However, a potential role of target site insensitivity to imidacloprid was implied by Tan *et al.* (2008) who demonstrated that central nervous system preparations from imidacloprid resistant beetles had reduced sensitivity to inhibition by imidacloprid. Although no mutation has been reported in the target nAChR so far, further studies could investigate the role of target site insensitivity in neonicotinoid resistance in the beetle.

#### **4.7 Conclusions and significance of the study**

My results provide evidence for metabolic resistance as the mechanism for neonicotinoid resistance in the Colorado potato beetle. The most important finding of this work was the identification of two detoxifying enzymes that play roles in imidacloprid resistance. The constitutive overexpression of these genes probably allows resistant beetles to metabolize insecticide molecules more efficiently, resulting in resistance. My results also imply that neonicotinoid resistance in the beetle is controlled by multiple genes, some of which remain to be identified. It appears that in addition to having an enhanced detoxification system, resistant beetles also have improved energy metabolism, which may help them mitigate the potential cost of resistance. The knowledge gained from this study is important as it gives us new opportunities to develop novel pest control strategies that can exploit the mechanisms mediating resistance. For instance, RNAi knock-down of resistance-related genes, in combination with chemical insecticides, can offer a new pest control strategy. This could significantly reduce chemical insecticide use and lessen the possibility of resistance development by the target pests.

## References

- Agriculture and Agri-Food Canada, Pest Management Centre. (2013). Crop profile for potato in Canada, 2011. Available online: [www.agr.gc.ca/eng/?id=1299098300435](http://www.agr.gc.ca/eng/?id=1299098300435) [Accessed May 10, 2016].
- Adams, M.D., Celniker, S.E., Holt, R.A., Evans, C.A., Gocayne, J.D., Amanatides, P.G., Scherer, S.E., Li, P.W., Hoskins, R.A., Galle, R.F., and George, R.A., *et al.* (2000). The genome sequence of *Drosophila melanogaster*. *Science*, **287**, 2185-2195.
- Ahmmadsahib, K.I., Hollingworth, R.M., Whalon, M.E., Ioannidis, P.M., and Grafius, E.J. (1994). Polysubstrate monooxygenases and other xenobiotic-metabolizing enzymes in susceptible and resistant Colorado potato beetle. *Pesticide Biochemistry and Physiology*, **49**, 1-12.
- Ahmad, M., Denholm, I., and Bromilow, R.H. (2006). Delayed cuticular penetration and enhanced metabolism of deltamethrin in pyrethroid-resistant strains of *Helicoverpa armigera* from China and Pakistan. *Pest Management Science*, **62**, 805-810.
- Ahn, S.J., Vogel, H., and Heckel, D.G. (2012). Comparative analysis of the UDP-glycosyltransferase multigene family in insects. *Insect Biochemistry and Molecular Biology*, **42**, 133-147.
- Alon, M., Elbaz, M., Ben-Zvi, M.M., Feldmesser, E., Vainstein, A., and Morin, S. (2012). Insights into the transcriptomics of polyphagy: *Bemisia tabaci* adaptability to phenylpropanoids involves coordinated expression of defense and metabolic genes. *Insect Biochemistry and Molecular Biology*, **42**, 251-263.
- Alyokhin, A., Baker, M., Mota-Sanchez, D., Dively, G., and Grafius, E. (2008). Colorado potato beetle resistance to insecticides. *American Journal of Potato Research*, **85**, 395-413.
- Alyokhin, A., Dively, G., Patterson, M., Castaldo, C., Rogers, D., Mahoney, M., and Wollam, J. (2007). Resistance and cross-resistance to imidacloprid and thiamethoxam in the Colorado potato beetle *Leptinotarsa decemlineata*. *Pest Management Science*, **63**, 32-41.
- Alyokhin, A., Mota-Sanchez, D., Baker, M., Snyder, W.E., Menasha, S., Whalon, M., Dively, G., and Moarsi, W.F. (2015). The Red Queen in a potato field: integrated pest management versus chemical dependency in Colorado potato beetle control. *Pest Management Science*, **71**, 343-356.
- Amichot, M., Tares, S., Brun-Barale, A., Arthaud, L., Bride, J.M., and Bergé, J.B. (2004). Point mutations associated with insecticide resistance in the *Drosophila* cytochrome P450 *Cyp6a2* enable DDT metabolism. *European Journal of Biochemistry*, **271**, 1250-1257.
- Anders, S., and Huber, W. (2012). Differential expression of RNA-Seq data at the gene level—the DESeq package. Heidelberg, Germany: *European Molecular Biology Laboratory (EMBL)*.
- Angelini, D.R., Liu, P.Z., Hughes, C.L., and Kaufman, T.C. (2005). Hox gene function and interaction in the milkweed bug *Oncopeltus fasciatus* (Hemiptera). *Developmental Biology*, **287**, 440-455.

- Araújo, R.A., Guedes, R.N.C., Oliveira, M.G.A., and Ferreira, G.H. (2008a). Enhanced activity of carbohydrate- and lipid-metabolizing enzymes in insecticide-resistant populations of the maize weevil, *Sitophilus zeamais*. *Bulletin of Entomological Research*, **98**, 417-424.
- Araújo, R.A., Guedes, R.N.C., Oliveira, M.G.A., and Ferreira, G.H. (2008b). Enhanced proteolytic and cellulolytic activity in insecticide-resistant strains of the maize weevil, *Sitophilus zeamais*. *Journal of Stored Products Research*, **44**, 354-359.
- Argentine, J.A., Clark, M.J., and Ferro, D.N. (1989). Genetics and synergism of resistance to azinphosmethyl and permethrin in the Colorado potato beetle (Coleoptera: Chrysomelidae). *Journal of Economic Entomology*, **82**, 698-705.
- Bao, H., Gao, H., Zhang, Y., Fan, D., Fang, J., and Liu, Z. (2016). The roles of *CYP6AY1* and *CYP6ER1* in imidacloprid resistance in the brown planthopper: Expression levels and detoxification efficiency. *Pesticide Biochemistry and Physiology*, **129**, 70-74.
- Bartel, D.P. (2004). MicroRNAs: genomics, biogenesis, mechanism, and function. *Cell*, **116**, 281-297.
- Bass, C., Carvalho, R.A., Oliphant, L., Puinean, A.M., Field, L.M., Nauen, R., Williamson, M.S., Moores, G., and Gorman, K. (2011). Overexpression of a cytochrome P450 monooxygenase, *CYP6ER1*, is associated with resistance to imidacloprid in the brown planthopper, *Nilaparvata lugens*. *Insect Molecular Biology*, **20**, 763-773.
- Bass, C., Puinean, A.M., Zimmer, C.T., Denholm, I., Field, L.M., Foster, S.P., Gutbrod, O., Nauen, R., Slater, R., and Williamson, M.S. (2014). The evolution of insecticide resistance in the peach potato aphid, *Myzus persicae*. *Insect Biochemistry and Molecular Biology*, **51**, 41-51.
- Bass, C., and Field, L.M. (2011). Gene amplification and insecticide resistance. *Pest Management Science*, **67**, 886-890.
- Baulcombe, D. (2004). RNA silencing in plants. *Nature*, **431**, 356-363.
- Bautista, M.A.M., Miyata, T., Miura, K., and Tanaka, T. (2009). RNA interference-mediated knockdown of a cytochrome P450, *CYP6BG1*, from the diamondback moth, *Plutella xylostella*, reduces larval resistance to permethrin. *Insect Biochemistry and Molecular Biology*, **39**, 38-46.
- Benjamini, Y., and Hochberg, Y. (1995). Controlling the false discovery rate: a practical and powerful approach to multiple testing. *Journal of the Royal Statistical Society. Series B (Methodological)* **57**, 289-300.
- Bernstein, E., Caudy, A.A., Hammond, S.M., and Hannon, G.J. (2001). Role for a bidentate ribonuclease in the initiation step of RNA interference. *Nature*, **409**, 363-366.
- Bock, K.W. (2016). The UDP-glycosyltransferase (UGT) superfamily expressed in humans, insects and plants: Animal-plant arms-race and co-evolution. *Biochemical Pharmacology*, **99**, 11-17.
- Bourguet, D., Delmotte, F., Franck, P., Guillemaud, T., Reboud, X., Vacher, C., Walker, A.S., and Consortium, REX. (2013). Heterogeneity of selection and the evolution of resistance. *Trends in Ecology and Evolution*, **28**, 110-118.
- Brattsten, L.B. (1988). Enzymic adaptations in leaf-feeding insects to host-plant

- allelochemicals. *Journal of Chemical Ecology*, **14**, 1919-1939.
- Burand, J.P., and Hunter, W.B. (2013). RNAi: Future in insect management. *Journal of Invertebrate Pathology*, **112**, S68-S74.
- Burton, N.O., Burkhart, K.B., and Kennedy, S. (2011). Nuclear RNAi maintains heritable gene silencing in *Caenorhabditis elegans*. *Proceedings of the National Academy of Sciences*, **108**, 19683-19688.
- Buss, D.S., and Callaghan, A. (2008). Interaction of pesticides with p-glycoprotein and other ABC proteins: A survey of the possible importance to insecticide, herbicide and fungicide resistance. *Pesticide Biochemistry and Physiology*, **90**, 141-153.
- Cappelle, K., de Oliveira, C.F.R., Van Eynde, B., Christiaens, O., and Smagghe, G. (2016). The involvement of clathrin-mediated endocytosis and two Sid-1-like transmembrane proteins in double-stranded RNA uptake in the Colorado potato beetle midgut. *Insect Molecular Biology*, **25**, 315-323.
- Carthew, R.W., and Sontheimer, E.J. (2009). Origins and Mechanisms of miRNAs and siRNAs. *Cell*, **136**, 642-655.
- Casida, J.E., and Durkin, K.A. (2013). Neuroactive insecticides: targets, selectivity, resistance, and secondary effects. *Annual Review of Entomology*, **58**, 99-117.
- Chang, S.S., Zhang, Z., and Liu, Y. (2012). RNA interference pathways in fungi: mechanisms and functions. *Annual Review of Microbiology*, **66**, 305-23.
- Clements, J., Schoville, S., Peterson, N., Lan, Q., and Groves, R.L. (2016a). Characterizing molecular mechanisms of imidacloprid resistance in select populations of *Leptinotarsa decemlineata* in the central sands region of Wisconsin. *PloS One*, **11**, e0147844.
- Clements, J., Schoville, S., Peterson, N., Huseth, A.S., Lan, Q., and Groves, R.L. (2016b). Targeted double-stranded RNA interference of transcripts associated with insecticide resistance in an imidacloprid resistant population of *Leptinotarsa decemlineata*. *Pesticide Biochemistry and Physiology*. doi:10.1016/j.pestbp.2016.07.001.
- Cole, S.P.C., Bhardwaj, G., Gerlach, J.H., Mackie, J.E., Grant, C.E., Almquist, K.C., Stewart, A.J., Kurz, E.U., Duncan, A., and Deeley, R.G. (1992). Overexpression of a transporter gene in a multidrug-resistant human lung cancer cell line. *Science*, **258**, 1650-1654.
- Cullen, B.R. (2014). Viruses and RNA interference: issues and controversies. *Journal of Virology*, **88**, 12934-12936.
- Cutkomp, L.K., Peterson, A.G., and Hunter, P.E. (1958). DDT-resistance of the Colorado potato beetle. *Journal of Economic Entomology*, **51**, 828-831.
- David, J.P., Faucon, F., Chandor-Proust, A., Poupardin, R., Riaz, M.A., Bonin, A., Navratil, V., and Reynaud, S. (2014). Comparative analysis of response to selection with three insecticides in the dengue mosquito *Aedes aegypti* using mRNA sequencing. *BMC Genomics*, **15**, 174.
- Dawkar, V.V., Chikate, Y.R., Lomate, P.R., Dholakia, B.B., Gupta, V.S., and Giri, A.P. (2013). Molecular insights into resistance mechanisms of lepidopteran insect pests against toxicants. *Journal of Proteome Research*, **12**, 4727-4737.
- de Almeida Rossi, C., Roat, T.C., Tavares, D.A., Cintra-Socolowski, P., and Malaspina, O. (2013). Brain morphophysiology of Africanized bee *Apis mellifera* exposed to

- sublethal doses of imidacloprid. *Archives of Environmental Contamination and Toxicology*, **65**, 234-243.
- Dean, M., Rzhetsky, A., and Allikmets, R. (2001). The human ATP-binding cassette (ABC) transporter superfamily. *Genome Research*, **11**, 1156-1166.
- Degner, J.F., Marioni, J.C., Pai, A.A., Pickrell, J.K., Nkadori, E., Gilad, Y., and Pritchard, J.K. (2009). Effect of read-mapping biases on detecting allele-specific expression from RNA-sequencing data. *Bioinformatics*, **25**, 3207-3212.
- Dermauw, W., Wybouw, N., Rombauts, S., Menten, B., Vontas, J., Grbić, M., Clark, R.M., Feyereisen, R., and Van Leeuwen, T. (2012). A link between host plant adaptation and pesticide resistance in the polyphagous spider mite *Tetranychus urticae*. *Proceedings of the National Academy of Sciences*, **110**, E113-E122.
- Dermauw, W., and Van Leeuwen, T. (2014). The ABC gene family in arthropods: comparative genomics and role in insecticide transport and resistance. *Insect Biochemistry and Molecular Biology*, **45**, 89-110.
- Dow, J.A.T., and Davies, S.A. (2006). The Malpighian tubule: Rapid insights from post-genomic biology. *Journal of Insect Physiology*, **52**, 365-378.
- Elzaki, M.E.A., Zhang, W., Feng, A., Qiou, X., Zhao, W., and Han, Z. (2016). Constitutive overexpression of cytochrome P450 associated with imidacloprid resistance in *Laodelphax striatellus* (Fallén). *Pest Management Science*, **72**, 1051-1058.
- Enayati, A.A., Ranson, H., and Hemingway, J. (2005). Insect glutathione transferases and insecticide resistance. *Insect Molecular Biology*, **14**, 3-8.
- Epis, S., Porretta, D., Mastrantonio, V., Urbanelli, S., Sasser, D., De Marco, L., Mereghetti, V., Montagna, M., Ricci, I., Favia, G., and Bandi, C. (2014). Temporal dynamics of the ABC transporter response to insecticide treatment: insights from the malaria vector *Anopheles stephensi*. *Scientific Reports*, **4**, 7435.
- Fakhr, E., Zare, F., and Teimoori-Toolabi, L. (2016). Precise and efficient siRNA design: a key point in competent gene silencing. *Cancer Gene Therapy*, **23**, 73-82.
- Feng, Y.T., Wu, Q.J., Xu, B.Y., Wang, S.L., Chang, X.L., Xie, W., and Zhang, Y.J. (2009). Fitness costs and morphological change of laboratory-selected thiamethoxam resistance in the B-type *Bemisia tabaci* (Hemiptera: Aleyrodidae). *Journal of Applied Entomology*, **133**, 466-472.
- Ferguson, J.S. (2004). Development and stability of insecticide resistance in the leafminer *Liriomyza trifolii* (Diptera: Agromyzidae) to cyromazine, abamectin, and spinosad. *Journal of Economic Entomology*, **97**, 112-119.
- Feyereisen, R. (2012). Insect CYP Genes and P450 Enzymes. In *Insect Molecular Biology and Biochemistry*. Elsevier B.V, 236-316.
- Ffrench-Constant, R.H. (1995). The Zap Trap. Insecticides breed resistance. To win the war on bugs, people must learn when not to spray. *The Sciences*, **35**, 31-35.
- Ffrench-Constant, R.H. (2013). The Molecular Genetics of Insecticide Resistance. *Genetics*, **194**, 807-815.
- Figueira-Mansur, J., Ferreira-Pereira, A., Mansur, J.F., Franco, T.A., Alvarenga, E.S.L., Sorgine, M.H.F., Neves, B.C., Melo, A.C.A., Leal, W.S., Masuda, H., and Moreira, M.F. (2013). Silencing of P-glycoprotein increases mortality in temephos-treated *Aedes aegypti* larvae. *Insect Molecular Biology*, **22**, 648-658.

- Finkel, T., and Holbrook, N.J. (2000). Oxidants, oxidative stress and the biology of ageing. *Nature*, **408**, 239-247.
- Fire, A., Xu, S., Montgomery, M.K., Kostas, S.A., Driver, S.E., and Mello, C.C. (1998). Potent and specific genetic interference by double-stranded RNA in *Caenorhabditis elegans*. *Nature*, **391**, 806-811.
- Froger, A., and Hall, J.E. (2007). Transformation of plasmid DNA into *E. coli* using the heat shock method. *Journal of Visualized Experiments*, **6**, doi: 10.3791/253.
- Gao, Q., Li, M., Sheng, C., Scott, J.G., and Qiu, X. (2012). Multiple cytochrome P450s overexpressed in pyrethroid resistant house flies (*Musca domestica*). *Pesticide Biochemistry and Physiology*, **104**, 252-260.
- Gianessi, L. (2009). Value of insecticides in U.S. crop production. Croplife Foundation, Crop Protection Research Institute (CPRI), 1-8.
- Le Goff, G., Hilliou, F., Siegfried, B.D., Boundy, S., Wajnberg, E., Sofer, L., Audant, P., ffrench-Constant, R.H., and Feyereisen, R. (2006). Xenobiotic response in *Drosophila melanogaster*: sex dependence of P450 and GST gene induction. *Insect Biochemistry and Molecular Biology*, **36**, 674-682.
- Gong, Y.H., Yu, X.R., Shang, Q.L., Shi, X.Y., and Gao, X.W. (2014). Oral delivery mediated RNA Interference of a carboxylesterase gene results in reduced resistance to organophosphorus insecticides in the cotton aphid, *Aphis gossypii* glover. *PLoS One*, **9**, e102823.
- Gouamene-Lamine, C.N., Yoon, K.S., and Clark, J.M. (2003). Differential susceptibility to abamectin and two bioactive avermectin analogs in abamectin-resistant and-susceptible strains of Colorado potato beetle, *Leptinotarsa decemlineata* (Say) (Coleoptera: Chrysomelidae). *Pesticide Biochemistry and Physiology*, **76**, 15-23.
- Goulson, D. (2013). An overview of the environmental risks posed by neonicotinoid insecticides. *Journal of Applied Ecology*, **50**, 977-987.
- Gubb, D., Sanz-Parra, A., Barcena, L., Troxler, L., and Fullaondo, A. (2010). Protease inhibitors and proteolytic signalling cascades in insects. *Biochimie*, **92**, pp.1749-1759.
- Guedes, R.N.C., Oliveira, E.E., Guedes, N.M.P., Ribeiro, B., and Serrao, J.E. (2006). Cost and mitigation of insecticide resistance in the maize weevil, *Sitophilus zeamais*. *Physiological Entomology*, **31**, 30-38.
- Gui, Z.Z., Lee, K.S., Kim, B.Y., Choi, Y.S., Wei, Y.D., Choo, Y.M., Kang, P.D., Yoon, H.J., Kim, I., Je, Y.H., Seo, S.J., Lee, S.M., Guo, X., Sohn, H.D., and Jin, B.R. (2006). Functional role of aspartic proteinase cathepsin D in insect metamorphosis. *BMC Developmental Biology*, **6**, 49.
- Hammond, S.M., Bernstein, E., Beach, D., and Hannon, G.J. (2000). An RNA-directed nuclease mediates post-transcriptional gene silencing in *Drosophila* cells. *Nature*, **404**, 293-296.
- Han, J.B., Li, G.Q., Wan, P.J., Zhu, T.T., and Meng, Q.W. (2016). Identification of glutathione S-transferase genes in *Leptinotarsa decemlineata* and their expression patterns under stress of three insecticides. *Pesticide Biochemistry and Physiology*. doi: 10.1016/j.pestbp.2016.03.008.
- Hare, J.D. (1990). Ecology and management of the Colorado Potato Beetle. *Annual Review of Entomology*, **35**, 81-100.

- Hare, J.D. (1980). Impact of defoliation by the Colorado potato beetle on potato yields. *Journal of Economic Entomology*, **73**, 369-373.
- Harris, C.R., and Svec, H.J. (1976). Susceptibility of the Colorado Potato Beetle in Ontario to Insecticides. *Journal of Economic Entomology*, **69**, 625-629.
- Hashimoto, Y., Akiyama, Y., and Yuasa, Y. (2013). Multiple-to-multiple relationships between microRNAs and target genes in gastric cancer. *PloS One*, **8**, e62589.
- Hayes, J.D., Flanagan, J.U., and Jowsey, I.R. (2004). Glutathione Transferases. *Annual Review of Pharmacology and Toxicology*, **45**, 51-88.
- Hemingway, J., Hawkes, N.J., McCarroll, L., and Ranson, H. (2004). The molecular basis of insecticide resistance in mosquitoes. *Insect Biochemistry and Molecular Biology*, **34**, 653-665.
- Hindson, C.M., Chevillet, J.R., Briggs, H.A., Gallichotte, E.N., Ruf, I.K., Hindson, B.J., Vessella, R.L., and Tewari, M. (2013). Absolute quantification by droplet digital PCR versus analog real-time PCR. *Nature Methods*, **10**, 1003-1005.
- Hitchner, E.M., Kuhar, T.P., Dickens, J.C., Youngman, R.R., Schultz, P.B., and Pfeiffer, D.G. (2008). Host plant choice experiments of Colorado potato beetle (Coleoptera: Chrysomelidae) in Virginia. *Journal of Economic Entomology*, **101**, 859-865.
- Hofsli, E., and Nissen-Meyer, J. (1990). Reversal of multidrug resistance by lipophilic drugs. *Cancer Research*, **50**, 3997-4002.
- Holoch, D., and Moazed, D. (2015). RNA-mediated epigenetic regulation of gene expression. *Nature Reviews Genetics*, **16**, 71-84.
- Horn, T., and Boutros, M. (2010). E-RNAi: a web application for the multi-species design of RNAi reagents—2010 update. *Nucleic Acids Research*, **38**, W332-339.
- Hough-Goldstein, J.A., and Whalen, J.M. (1996). Relationship between crop rotation distance from previous potatoes and colonization and population density of Colorado potato beetle. *Journal of Agricultural Entomology*, **13**, 293-300.
- Huang, Y., Shen, G.M., Jiang, H.B., Jiang, X.Z., Dou, W., and Wang, J.J. (2013). Multiple P450 genes: Identification, tissue-specific expression and their responses to insecticide treatments in the oriental fruit fly, *Bactrocera dorsalis* (Hendel) (Diptera: Tephritidae). *Pesticide Biochemistry and Physiology*, **106**, 1-7.
- Ilias, A., Lagnel, J., Kapantaidaki, D.E., Roditakis, E., Tsigenopoulos, C.S., Vontas, J., and Tsagkarakou, A. (2015). Transcription analysis of neonicotinoid resistance in Mediterranean (MED) populations of *B. tabaci* reveal novel cytochrome P450s, but no nAChR mutations associated with the phenotype. *BMC Genomics*, **16**, 939.
- Insecticide Resistance Action Committee (IRAC). (2011). Prevention and management of insecticide resistance in vectors of public health importance. Available online: [https://croplife.org/wp-content/uploads/pdf\\_files/IRAC-Prevention-management-of-insecticide-resistance-in-vectors-pests-of-public-health-importance.pdf](https://croplife.org/wp-content/uploads/pdf_files/IRAC-Prevention-management-of-insecticide-resistance-in-vectors-pests-of-public-health-importance.pdf) [Accessed April 20, 2016]
- Itokawa, K., Komagata, O., Kasai, S., Okamura, Y., Masada, M., and Tomita, T. (2010). Genomic structures of *Cyp9m10* in pyrethroid resistant and susceptible strains of *Culex quinquefasciatus*. *Insect Biochemistry and Molecular Biology*, **40**, 631-640.
- Jackson, A.L., Bartz, S.R., Schelter, J., Kobayashi, S.V., Burchard, J., Mao, M., Li, B., Cavet, G., and Linsley, P.S. (2003). Expression profiling reveals off-target gene

- regulation by RNAi. *Nature Biotechnology*, **21**, 635-637.
- Jacques, R.L. (1988). The potato beetles: the genus *Leptinotarsa* in North America (Coleoptera, Chrysomelidae), Leiden; New York : E.J. Brill.
- Jancova, P., Anzenbacher, P., and Anzenbacherova, E. (2010). Phase II drug metabolizing enzymes. *Biomedical Papers*, **154**, 103-116.
- Jeschke, P., Nauen, R., Schindler, M., and Elbert, A. (2011). Overview of the status and global strategy for neonicotinoids. *Journal of Agricultural and Food Chemistry*, **59**, 2897-2908.
- Jeschke, P., Nauen, R., and Beck, M.E. (2013). Nicotinic acetylcholine receptor agonists: a milestone for modern crop protection. *Angewandte Chemie International Edition*, **52**, 9464-9485.
- Jose, A.M. (2015). Movement of regulatory RNA between animal cells. *Genesis*, **53**, 395-416.
- Kalajdzic, P., Markaki, M., Oehler, S., and Savakis, C. (2013). Imidacloprid does not induce Cyp genes involved in insecticide resistance of a mutant *Drosophila melanogaster* line. *Food and Chemical Toxicology*, **60**, 355-359.
- Kalajdzic, P., Oehler, S., Reczko, M., Pavlidi, N., Vontas, J., Hatzigeorgiou, A.G., and Savakis, C. (2012). Use of mutagenesis, genetic mapping and next generation transcriptomics to investigate insecticide resistance mechanisms. *PLoS One*, **7**, e40296.
- Kamath, R.S., Martinez-Campos, M., Zipperlen, P., Fraser, A.G., and Ahringer, J. (2000). Effectiveness of specific RNA-mediated interference through ingested double-stranded RNA in *Caenorhabditis elegans*. *Genome Biology*, **2**, 0002.1-0002.10.
- Karunaratne, S.H.P., Jayawardena, K.G.I., Hemingway, J., and Ketterman, A.J. (1993). Characterization of a B-type esterase involved in insecticide resistance from the mosquito *Culex quinquefasciatus*. *Biochemical Journal*, **294**, 575-579.
- Karunker, I., Benting, J., Lueke, B., Ponge, T., Nauen, R., Roditakis, E., Vontas, J., Gorman, K., Denholm, I., and Morin, S. (2008). Over-expression of cytochrome P450 *CYP6CM1* is associated with high resistance to imidacloprid in the B and Q biotypes of *Bemisia tabaci* (Hemiptera: Aleyrodidae). *Insect Biochemistry and Molecular Biology*, **38**, 634-644.
- Katoch, R., Sethi, A., Thakur, N., and Murdock, L.L. (2013). RNAi for insect control: current perspective and future challenges. *Applied Biochemistry and Biotechnology*, **171**, 847-873.
- Kennerdell, J.R., and Carthew, R.W. (2000). Heritable gene silencing in *Drosophila* using double-stranded RNA. *Nature Biotechnology*, **18**, 896-898.
- Kerr, I.D., Haider, A.J., and Gelissen, I.C. (2011). The ABCG family of membrane-associated transporters: You don't have to be big to be mighty. *British Journal of Pharmacology*, **164**, 1767-1779.
- Kliot, A., and Ghanim, M. (2012). Fitness costs associated with insecticide resistance. *Pest Management Science*, **68**, 431-437.
- Kostaropoulos, I., Papadopoulos, A.I., Metaxakis, A., Boukouvala, E., and Papadopoulou-Mourkidou, E. (2001). Glutathione S-transferase in the defence against pyrethroids in insects. *Insect Biochemistry and Molecular Biology*, **31**, 313-319.

- Krempf, C., Sporer, T., Reichelt, M., Ahn, S.J., Heidel-Fischer, H., Vogel, H., Heckel, D.G., and Joußen, N. (2016). Potential detoxification of gossypol by UDP-glycosyltransferases in the two Heliothine moth species *Helicoverpa armigera* and *Heliothis virescens*. *Insect Biochemistry and Molecular Biology*, **71**, 49-57.
- Kumar, A., Congiu, L., Lindström, L., Piironen, S., Vidotto, M., and Grapputo, A. (2014). Sequencing, de novo assembly and annotation of the Colorado potato beetle, *Leptinotarsa decemlineata*, transcriptome. *PloS One*, **9**, e86012.
- Leslie, E.M. (2012). Arsenic-glutathione conjugate transport by the human multidrug resistance proteins (MRPs/ABCCs). *Journal of Inorganic Biochemistry*, **108**, 141-149.
- Leslie, E.M., Deeley, R.G., and Cole, S.P.C. (2005). Multidrug resistance proteins: role of P-glycoprotein, MRP1, MRP2, and BCRP (ABCG2) in tissue defense. *Toxicology and Applied Pharmacology*, **204**, 216-237.
- Li, H., and Durbin, R. (2009). Fast and accurate short read alignment with Burrows-Wheeler transform. *Bioinformatics*, **25**, 1754-1760.
- Li, X., Schuler, M.A., and Berenbaum, M.R. (2007). Molecular mechanisms of metabolic resistance to synthetic and natural xenobiotics. *Annual Review of Entomology*, **52**, 231-253.
- Liang, X., Xiao, D., He, Y., Yao, J., Zhu, G., and Zhu, K.Y. (2015). Insecticide-mediated up-regulation of cytochrome P450 genes in the red flour beetle (*Tribolium castaneum*). *International Journal of Molecular Sciences*, **16**, 2078-2098.
- Liu, J., Carmell, M.A., Rivas, F.V., Marsden, C.G., Thomson, J.M., Song, J.J., Hammond, S.M., Joshua-Tor, L., and Hannon, G.J. (2004). Argonaute2 is the catalytic engine of mammalian RNAi. *Science*, **305**, 1437-1441.
- Liu, N. (2015). Insecticide resistance in mosquitoes: impact, mechanisms, and research directions. *Annual Review of Entomology*, **60**, 537-59.
- Liu, N., Li, T., Reid, W.R., Yang, T., and Zhang, L. (2011). Multiple cytochrome P450 genes: their constitutive overexpression and permethrin induction in insecticide resistant mosquitoes, *Culex quinquefasciatus*. *PloS One*, **6**, e23403.
- Liu, S., Ding, Z., Zhang, C., Yang, B., and Liu, Z. (2010). Gene knockdown by intrathoracic injection of double-stranded RNA in the brown planthopper, *Nilaparvata lugens*. *Insect Biochemistry and Molecular Biology*, **40**, 666-671.
- Liu, W., Feng, Q., Li, Y., Ye, L., Hu, M., and Liu, Z. (2012). Coupling of UDP-glucuronosyltransferases and multidrug resistance-associated proteins is responsible for the intestinal disposition and poor bioavailability of emodin. *Toxicology and Applied Pharmacology*, **265**, 316-324.
- Liu, Z., and Han, Z. (2006). Fitness costs of laboratory-selected imidacloprid resistance in the brown planthopper, *Nilaparvata lugens* Stål. *Pest Management Science*, **62**, 279-282.
- Lopes, K.V.G., Silva, L.B., Reis, A.P., Oliveira, M.G.A., and Guedes, R.N.C. (2010). Modified  $\alpha$ -amylase activity among insecticide-resistant and-susceptible strains of the maize weevil, *Sitophilus zeamais*. *Journal of Insect Physiology*, **56**, 1050-1057.
- Lumjuan, N., Rajatileka, S., Changsom, D., Wicheer, J., Leelapat, P., Prapanthadara, L.A., Somboon, P., Lycett, G., and Ranson, H. (2011). The role of the *Aedes*

- aegypti* Epsilon glutathione transferases in conferring resistance to DDT and pyrethroid insecticides. *Insect Biochemistry and Molecular Biology*, **41**, 203-209.
- Lv, Y., Wang, W., Hong, S., Lei, Z., Fang, F., Guo, Q., Hu, S., Tian, M., Liu, B., Zhang, D., and Sun, Y. (2016). Comparative transcriptome analyses of deltamethrin-susceptible and-resistant *Culex pipiens pallens* by RNA-seq. *Molecular Genetics and Genomics*, **291**, 309-321.
- Malekmohammadi, M., and Galehdari, H. (2016). Target site insensitivity mutations in the AChE enzyme confer resistance to organophosphorous insecticides in *Leptinotarsa decemlineata* (Say). *Pesticide Biochemistry and Physiology*, **126**, 85-91.
- Mao, J., Zhang, P., Liu, C., and Zeng, F. (2015). Co-silence of the coatmer  $\beta$  and v-ATPase A genes by siRNA feeding reduces larval survival rate and weight gain of cotton bollworm, *Helicoverpa armigera*. *Pesticide Biochemistry and Physiology*, **118**, 71-76.
- Markussen, M.D.K., and Kristensen, M. (2010). Cytochrome P450 monooxygenase-mediated neonicotinoid resistance in the house fly *Musca domestica* L. *Pesticide Biochemistry and Physiology*, **98**, 50-58.
- McManus, M.T., and Sharp, P.A. (2002). Gene silencing in mammals by small interfering RNAs. *Nature Reviews Genetics*, **3**, 737-47.
- Mercer, T.R., Dinger, M.E., and Mattick, J.S. (2009). Long non-coding RNAs: insights into functions. *Nature Reviews Genetics*, **10**, 155-159.
- Merzendorfer, H. (2014). ABC transporters and their role in protecting insects from pesticides and their metabolites. *Advances in Insect Physiology*, **46**, 1-72.
- Metcalf, R.L. (1967). Mode of action of insecticide synergists. *Annual Review of Entomology*, **12**, 229-256.
- Min, K., Kang, J., and Lee, J. (2010). A modified feeding RNAi method for simultaneous knock-down of more than one gene in *Caenorhabditis elegans*. *BioTechniques*, **48**, 229-232.
- Misquitta, L., and Paterson, B.M. (1999). Targeted disruption of gene function in *Drosophila* by RNA interference (RNA-i): a role for nautilus in embryonic somatic muscle formation. *Proceedings of the National Academy of Sciences of the United States of America*, **96**, 1451-1456.
- Mithöfer, A., and Boland, W. (2012). Plant Defense Against Herbivores: Chemical Aspects. *Annual Review of Plant Biology*, **63**, 431-450.
- Mittapalli, O., Bai, X., Mamidala, P., Rajarapu, S.P., Bonello, P., and Herms, D.A. (2010). Tissue-specific transcriptomics of the exotic invasive insect pest emerald ash borer (*Agrilus planipennis*). *PLoS One*, **5**, e13708.
- Montella, I.R., Schama, R., and Valle, D. (2012). The classification of esterases: An important gene family involved in insecticide resistance - A review. *Memorias do Instituto Oswaldo Cruz*, **107**, 437-449.
- Mota-Sanchez, D., Hollingworth, R.M., Grafius, E.J., and Moyer, D.D. (2006). Resistance and cross-resistance to neonicotinoid insecticides and spinosad in the Colorado potato beetle, *Leptinotarsa decemlineata* (Say) (Coleoptera: Chrysomelidae). *Pest Management Science*, **62**, 30-37.
- do Nascimento, A.R.B., Fresia, P., Cõnsoli, F.L., and Omoto, C. (2015). Comparative

- transcriptome analysis of lufenuron-resistant and susceptible strains of *Spodoptera frugiperda* (Lepidoptera: Noctuidae). *BMC Genomics*, **16**, 985.
- Nelson, C.M., Ihle, K.E., Fondrk, M.K., Page Jr, R.E., and Amdam, G.V. (2007). The gene vitellogenin has multiple coordinating effects on social organization. *PLoS Biology*, **5**, e62.
- Nie, L., Wu, G., and Zhang, W. (2006). Correlation between mRNA and protein abundance in *Desulfovibrio vulgaris*: A multiple regression to identify sources of variations. *Biochemical and Biophysical Research Communications*, **339**, 603-610.
- Noronha, C., Duke, G.M., and Goettel, M.S. (2002). Damage potential and phenology of the Colorado potato beetle [Coleoptera: Chrysomelidae] on potato in southern Alberta. *Phytoprotection*, **83**, 89-98.
- Nunes, F.M., Aleixo, A.C., Barchuk, A.R., Bomtorin, A.D., Grozinger, C.M., and Simões, Z.L. (2013). Non-target effects of Green Fluorescent Protein (GFP)-derived double-stranded RNA (dsRNA-GFP) used in honey bee RNA interference (RNAi) assays. *Insects*, **4**, 90-103.
- Olle, M., Tsahkna, A., Tähtjärv, T., and Williams, I.H. (2015). Plant protection for organically grown potatoes—a review. *Biological Agriculture & Horticulture*, **31**, 147-157.
- Olson, E.R., Dively, G.P., and Nelson, J.O. (2000). Baseline susceptibility to imidacloprid and cross resistance patterns in Colorado potato beetle (Coleoptera: Chrysomelidae) populations. *Journal of Economic Entomology*, **93**, 447-58.
- Palli, S.R. (2014). RNA interference in Colorado potato beetle: Steps toward development of dsRNA as a commercial insecticide. *Current Opinion in Insect Science*, **6**, 1-8.
- Pan, Y., Peng, T., Gao, X., Zhang, L., Yang, C., Xi, J., Xin, X., Bi, R., and Shang, Q. (2015). Transcriptomic comparison of thiamethoxam-resistance adaptation in resistant and susceptible strains of *Aphis gossypii* Glover. *Comparative Biochemistry and Physiology Part D*, **13**, 10-15.
- Perrimon, N., Ni, J.Q., and Perkins, L. (2010). In vivo RNAi: today and tomorrow. *Cold Spring Harbor Perspectives in Biology*, **2**, a003640.
- Pfaffl, M.W. (2001). A new mathematical model for relative quantification in real-time RT-PCR. *Nucleic Acids Research*, **29**, e45.
- Pimentel, D. (2005). Environmental and economic costs of the application of pesticides primarily in the United States. *Environment, Development and Sustainability*, **7**, 229-252.
- Puinean, A.M., Foster, S.P., Oliphant, L., Denholm, I., Field, L.M., Millar, N.S., Williamson, M.S., and Bass, C. (2010). Amplification of a cytochrome P450 gene is associated with resistance to neonicotinoid insecticides in the aphid *Myzus persicae*. *PLoS Genetics*, **6**, e1000999.
- Qin, G., Jia, M., Liu, T., Zhang, X., Guo, Y., Zhu, K.Y., Ma, E., and Zhang, J. (2012). Heterologous expression and characterization of a sigma glutathione S-transferase involved in carbaryl detoxification from oriental migratory locust, *Locusta migratoria manilensis* (Meyen). *Journal of Insect Physiology*, **58**, 220-227.
- R Core Team (2015). R: A language and environment for statistical computing.

- Downloaded from: <https://www.r-project.org/>
- Radcliffe, E.B., and Lagnaoui, A. (2007). Insect pests in Potato, in *Potato Biology and Biotechnology Advances and Perspectives*. Elsevier, 543-567.
- Raghavendra, K., Barik, T.K., Reddy, B.N., Sharma, P., and Dash, A.P. (2011). Malaria vector control: from past to future. *Parasitology Research*, **108**, 757-779.
- Rajkumar, A.P., Qvist, P., Lazarus, R., Lescai, F., Ju, J., Nyegaard, M., Mors, O., Børglum, A.D., Li, Q., and Christensen, J.H. (2015). Experimental validation of methods for differential gene expression analysis and sample pooling in RNA-seq. *BMC Genomics*, **16**, 548.
- Revuelta, L., Piulachs, M.D., Bellés, X., Castañera, P., Ortego, F., Díaz-Ruíz, J.R., Hernández-Crespo, P., and Tenllado, F. (2009). RNAi of *ace1* and *ace2* in *Blattella germanica* reveals their differential contribution to acetylcholinesterase activity and sensitivity to insecticides. *Insect Biochemistry and Molecular Biology*, **39**, 913-919.
- Riaz, M.A., Chandor-Proust, A., Dauphin-Villemant, C., Poupardin, R., Jones, C.M., Strode, C., Régent-Kloekner, M., David, J.P., and Reynaud, S. (2013). Molecular mechanisms associated with increased tolerance to the neonicotinoid insecticide imidacloprid in the dengue vector *Aedes aegypti*. *Aquatic Toxicology*, **126**, 326-337.
- Rinkevich, F.D., Du, Y., and Dong, K. (2013). Diversity and convergence of sodium channel mutations involved in resistance to pyrethroids. *Pesticide Biochemistry and Physiology*, **106**, 93-100.
- Riordan, J.R., Deuchars, K., Kartner, N., Alon, N., Trent, J., and Ling, V. (1985). Amplification of P-glycoprotein genes in multidrug-resistant mammalian cell lines. *Nature*, **316**, 817-819.
- Rose, R.L., and Brindley, W.A. (1985). An evaluation of the role of oxidative enzymes in Colorado potato beetle resistance to carbamate insecticides. *Pesticide Biochemistry and Physiology*, **23**, 74-84.
- Rowland, A., Miners, J.O., and Mackenzie, P.I. (2013). The UDP-glucuronosyltransferases: Their role in drug metabolism and detoxification. *International Journal of Biochemistry and Cell Biology*, **45**, 1121-1132.
- Saleh, M.C., van Rij, R.P., Hekele, A., Gillis, A., Foley, E., O'Farrell, P.H., and Andino, R. (2006). The endocytic pathway mediates cell entry of dsRNA to induce RNAi silencing. *Nature Cell Biology*, **8**, 793-802.
- Saravi, S.S.S., and Shokrzadeh, M. (2011). Role of pesticides in human life in the modern age: a review. *INTECH Open Access Publisher*.
- Schinkel, A.H., and Jonker, J.W. (2012). Mammalian drug efflux transporters of the ATP binding cassette (ABC) family: an overview. *Advanced Drug Delivery Reviews*, **64**, 138-153.
- Scott, I.M., Tolman, J.H., and MacArthur, D.C. (2015). Insecticide resistance and cross-resistance development in Colorado potato beetle *Leptinotarsa decemlineata* Say (Coleoptera: Chrysomelidae) populations in Canada 2008–2011. *Pest Management Science*, **71**, 712-721.
- Scott, J.G. (1999). Cytochromes P450 and insecticide resistance. *Insect Biochemistry and Molecular Biology*, **29**, 757-777.

- Scott, J.G., Michel, K., Bartholomay, L.C., Siegfried, B.D., Hunter, W.B., Smagghe, G., Zhu, K.Y., and Douglas, A.E. (2013). Towards the elements of successful insect RNAi. *Journal of Insect Physiology*, **59**, 1212-1221.
- Scott, J.G., and Wen, Z. (2001). Cytochromes P450 of insects: The tip of the iceberg. *Pest Management Science*, **57**, 958-967.
- Senthil-Kumar, M., and Mysore, K.S. (2010). RNAi in Plants: recent developments and applications in agriculture. In *Gene Silencing: Theory, Techniques and Applications*. Nova Science Publishers, Inc, 83-199.
- Sexson, D.L., and Wyman, J.A. (2005). Effect of crop rotation distance on populations of Colorado potato beetle (Coleoptera: Chrysomelidae): development of areawide Colorado potato beetle pest management strategies. *Journal of Economic Entomology*, **98**, 716-724.
- Shah, R.M., Abbas, N., Shad, S.A., and Sial, A.A. (2015). Selection, resistance risk assessment, and reversion toward susceptibility of pyriproxyfen in *Musca domestica* L. *Parasitology Research*, **114**, 487-494.
- Sheehan, D., Meade, G., Foley, V.M., and Dowd, C.A. (2001). Structure, function and evolution of glutathione transferases: implications for classification of non-mammalian members of an ancient enzyme superfamily. *Biochemical Journal*, **360**, 1-16.
- Shen, G.M., Dou, W., Huang, Y., Jiang, X.Z., Smagghe, G., and Wang, J.J. (2013). In silico cloning and annotation of genes involved in the digestion, detoxification and RNA interference mechanism in the midgut of *Bactrocera dorsalis* [Hendel (Diptera: Tephritidae)]. *Insect Molecular Biology*, **22**, 354-365.
- Shi, L., Wei, P., Wang, X., Shen, G., Zhang, J., Xiao, W., Xu, Z., Xu, Q., and He, L. (2016). Functional Analysis of Esterase *TCE2* Gene from *Tetranychus cinnabarinus* (Boisduval) involved in Acaricide Resistance. *Scientific Reports*, **6**, 18646.
- Shi, X.Q., Guo, W.C., Wan, P.J., Zhou, L.T., Ren, X.L., Ahmat, T., Fu, K.Y., and Li, G.Q. (2013). Validation of reference genes for expression analysis by quantitative real-time PCR in *Leptinotarsa decemlineata* (Say). *BMC Research Notes*, **6**, 93.
- Silva, A.X., Jander, G., Samaniego, H., Ramsey, J.S., and Figueroa, C.C. (2012). Insecticide resistance mechanisms in the green peach aphid *Myzus persicae* (Hemiptera: Aphididae) I: a transcriptomic survey. *PloS One*, **7**, e36366.
- Sim, S.C., and Ingelman-Sundberg, M. (2010). The Human Cytochrome P450 (CYP) Allele Nomenclature website: a peer-reviewed database of CYP variants and their associated effects. *Human Genomics*, **4**, 278-281.
- Simon-Delso, N., Amaral-Rogers, V., Belzunces, L.P., Bonmatin, J.M., Chagnon, M., Downs, C., Furlan, L., Gibbons, D.W., Giorio, C., Girolami, V., and Goulson, D. (2015). Systemic insecticides (neonicotinoids and fipronil): trends, uses, mode of action and metabolites. *Environmental Science and Pollution Research*, **22**, 5-34.
- Skovmand, O., Hoegh, D., Pedersen, H.S., and Rasmussen, T. (1997). Parameters influencing potency of *Bacillus thuringiensis* var. *israelensis* products. *Journal of Economic Entomology*, **90**, 361-369.
- Sneitz, N., Court, M.H., Zhang, X., Laajanen, K., Yee, K.K., Dalton, P., Ding, X., and Finel, M. (2009). Human UDP-glucuronosyltransferase *UGT2A2*: cDNA

- construction, expression, and functional characterization in comparison with *UGT2A1* and *UGT2A3*. *Pharmacogenetics and Genomics*, **19**, 923-934.
- Stanković, S., Zabel, A., Kostic, M., Manojlovic, B., and Rajkovic, S. (2004). Colorado potato beetle [*Leptinotarsa decemlineata* (Say)] resistance to organophosphates and carbamates in Serbia. *Journal of Pest Science*, **77**, 11-15.
- Szendrei, Z., Grafius, E., Byrne, A., and Ziegler, A. (2012). Resistance to neonicotinoid insecticides in field populations of the Colorado potato beetle (Coleoptera: Chrysomelidae). *Pest Management Science*, **68**, 941-946.
- Tan, J., Salgado, V.L., and Hollingworth, R.M. (2008). Neural actions of imidacloprid and their involvement in resistance in the Colorado potato beetle, *Leptinotarsa decemlineata* (Say). *Pest Management Science*, **64**, 37-47.
- Tanguy, A., Boutet, I., Laroche, J., and Moraga, D. (2005). Molecular identification and expression study of differentially regulated genes in the Pacific oyster *Crassostrea gigas* in response to pesticide exposure. *FEBS Journal*, **272**, 390-403.
- Taylor, S., Wakem, M., Dijkman, G., Alsarraj, M., and Nguyen, M. (2010). A practical approach to RT-qPCR—publishing data that conform to the MIQE guidelines. *Methods*, **50**, S1-S5.
- Teese, M.G., Campbell, P.M., Scott, C., Gordon, K.H., Southon, A., Hovan, D., Robin, C., Russell, R.J., and Oakeshott, J.G. (2010). Gene identification and proteomic analysis of the esterases of the cotton bollworm, *Helicoverpa armigera*. *Insect Biochemistry and Molecular Biology*, **40**, 1-16.
- Terenius, O., Papanicolaou, A., Garbutt, J.S., Eleftherianos, I., Huvenne, H., Kanginakudru, S., Albrechtsen, M., An, C., Aymeric, J.L., Barthel, A., and Bebas, P. (2011). RNA interference in Lepidoptera: an overview of successful and unsuccessful studies and implications for experimental design. *Journal of Insect Physiology*, **57**, 231-245.
- Terriere, L.C. (1984). Induction of detoxication enzymes in insects. *Annual Review of Entomology*, **29**, 71-88.
- Thiery, I., and Hamon, S. (1998). Bacterial control of mosquito larvae: investigation of stability of *Bacillus thuringiensis* var. *israelensis* and *Bacillus sphaericus* standard powders. *Journal of the American Mosquito Control Association*, **14**, 472-476.
- Thomson, T., and Lin, H. (2009). The biogenesis and function of PIWI proteins and piRNAs: progress and prospect. *Annual Review of Cell and Developmental Biology*, **25**, 355-376.
- Timmons, L., Court, D.L., and Fire, A. (2001). Ingestion of bacterially expressed dsRNAs can produce specific and potent genetic interference in *Caenorhabditis elegans*. *Gene*, **263**, 103-112.
- Turk, V., Stoka, V., Vasiljeva, O., Renko, M., Sun, T., Turk, B., and Turk, D. (2012). Cysteine cathepsins: from structure, function and regulation to new frontiers. *Biochimica et Biophysica Acta*, **1824**, 68-88.
- Ulrich, J., Dao, V.A., Majumdar, U., Schmitt-Engel, C., Schwirz, J., Schultheis, D., Ströhlein, N., Troelenberg, N., Grossmann, D., Richter, T., Dönitz, J., Gerischer, L., Lebouille, G., Vilcinskis, A., Stanke, M., and Bucher, G. (2015). Large scale RNAi screen in *Tribolium* reveals novel target genes for pest control and the proteasome as prime target. *BMC Genomics*, **16**, 674.

- Ulvila, J., Parikka, M., Kleino, A., Sormunen, R., Ezekowitz, R.A., Kocks, C., and Rämetsä, M. (2006). Double-stranded RNA is internalized by scavenger receptor-mediated endocytosis in *Drosophila* S2 cells. *Journal of Biological Chemistry*, **281**, 14370-14375.
- Wan, P.J., Shi, X.Q., Kong, Y., Zhou, L.T., Guo, W.C., Ahmat, T., and Li, G.Q. (2013). Identification of cytochrome P450 monooxygenase genes and their expression profiles in cyhalothrin-treated Colorado potato beetle, *Leptinotarsa decemlineata*. *Pesticide Biochemistry and Physiology*, **107**, 360-368.
- Wan, P.J., Guo, W.Y., Yang, Y., Lü, F.G., Lu, W.P., and Li, G.Q. (2014). RNAi suppression of the ryanodine receptor gene results in decreased susceptibility to chlorantraniliprole in Colorado potato beetle *Leptinotarsa decemlineata*. *Journal of Insect Physiology*, **63**, 48-55.
- Wang, Z., Zhao, Z., Cheng, X., Liu, S., Wei, Q., and Scott, I.M. (2016). Conifer flavonoid compounds inhibit detoxification enzymes and synergize insecticides. *Pesticide Biochemistry and Physiology*, **127**, 1-7.
- Wang, Z., Gerstein, M., and Snyder, M. (2009). RNA-Seq: a revolutionary tool for transcriptomics. *Nature Reviews Genetics*, **10**, 57-63.
- Weber, D. (2003). Colorado beetle: pest on the move. *Pesticide Outlook*, **14**, 256-259.
- Whalon, M.E., Mota-Sanchez, D., and Hollingworth, R. (2008). Analysis of global pesticide resistance in arthropods. In *Global Pesticide Resistance in Arthropods*. 5-31.
- Whalon, M.E., Mota-Sanchez, D., and Hollingworth, R. (2016). Arthropod Pesticide Resistance Database, Michigan State University. Available at: <http://www.pesticideresistance.org/index.php> [Accessed May 6 2016].
- Whangbo, J.S., and Hunter, C.P. (2008). Environmental RNA interference. *Trends in Genetics*, **24**, 297-305.
- World Health Organization. (2015). World Malaria Report 2015. WHO, Geneva. Available at: <http://www.who.int/malaria/publications/world-malaria-report-2015/report/en/>. [Accessed June 20 2016].
- Winston, W.M., Sutherlin, M., Wright, A.J., Feinberg, E.H., and Hunter, C.P. (2007). *Caenorhabditis elegans* SID-2 is required for environmental RNA interference. *Proceedings of the National Academy of Sciences*, **104**, 10565-10570.
- Winston, W.M., Molodowitch, C., and Hunter, C.P. (2002). Systemic RNAi in *C. elegans* requires the putative transmembrane protein SID-1. *Science*, **295**, 2456-2459.
- Wybouw, N., Zhurov, V., Martel, C., Bruinsma, K.A., Hendrickx, F., Grbić, V., and Van Leeuwen, T. (2015). Adaptation of a polyphagous herbivore to a novel host plant extensively shapes the transcriptome of herbivore and host. *Molecular Ecology*, **24**, 4647-4663.
- Wynant, N., Santos, D., Van Wielendaele, P., and Vanden Broeck, J. (2014). Scavenger receptor-mediated endocytosis facilitates RNA interference in the desert locust, *Schistocerca gregaria*. *Insect Molecular Biology*, **23**, 320-329.
- Xiao, D., Gao, X., Xu, J., Liang, X., Li, Q., Yao, J., and Zhu, K.Y. (2015). Clathrin-dependent endocytosis plays a predominant role in cellular uptake of double-stranded RNA in the red flour beetle. *Insect Biochemistry and Molecular Biology*, **60**, 68-77.

- Xiong, Y., Zeng, H., Zhang, Y., Xu, D., and Qiu, D. (2013). Silencing the HaHR3 gene by transgenic plant-mediated RNAi to disrupt *Helicoverpa armigera* development. *International Journal of Biological Sciences*, **9**, 370-381.
- Xu, C., Li, C.Y.T., and Kong, A.N.T. (2005). Induction of phase I, II and III drug metabolism/transport by xenobiotics. *Archives of Pharmacal Research*, **28**, 249-268.
- Yang, J., McCart, C., Woods, D.J., Terhzaz, S., Greenwood, K.G., and Dow, J.A. (2007). A *Drosophila* systems approach to xenobiotic metabolism. *Physiological Genomics*, **30**, 223-231.
- Yang, N., Xie, W., Jones, C.M., Bass, C., Jiao, X., Yang, X., Liu, B., Li, R., and Zhang, Y. (2013a). Transcriptome profiling of the whitefly *Bemisia tabaci* reveals stage-specific gene expression signatures for thiamethoxam resistance. *Insect Molecular Biology*, **22**, 485-496.
- Yang, N., Xie, W., Yang, X., Wang, S., Wu, Q., Li, R., Pan, H., Liu, B., Shi, X., Fang, Y., and Xu, B. (2013b). Transcriptomic and proteomic responses of sweetpotato whitefly, *Bemisia tabaci*, to thiamethoxam. *PLoS One*, **8**, e61820.
- Yang, X., He, C., Xie, W., Liu, Y., Xia, J., Yang, Z., Guo, L., Wen, Y., Wang, S., Wu, Q., and Yang, F. (2016). Glutathione S-transferases are involved in thiamethoxam resistance in the field whitefly *Bemisia tabaci* Q (Hemiptera: Aleyrodidae). *Pesticide Biochemistry and Physiology*. doi:10.1016/j.pestbp.2016.04.003.
- Yang, X., Xie, W., Wang, S.L., Wu, Q.J., Pan, H.P., Li, R.M., Yang, N.N., Liu, B.M., Xu, B.Y., Zhou, X., and Zhang, Y.J. (2013). Two cytochrome P450 genes are involved in imidacloprid resistance in field populations of the whitefly, *Bemisia tabaci*, in China. *Pesticide Biochemistry and Physiology*, **107**, 343-350.
- Yang, Y., Zhang, Y., Yang, B., Fang, J., and Liu, Z. (2016). Transcriptomic responses to different doses of cycloxyprid involved in detoxification and stress response in the whitebacked planthopper, *Sogatella furcifera*. *Entomologia Experimentalis et Applicata*, **158**, 248-257.
- Yoon, K.S., Strycharz, J.P., Baek, J.H., Sun, W., Kim, J.H., Kang, J.S., Pittendrigh, B.R., Lee, S.H., and Clark, J.M. (2011). Brief exposures of human body lice to sublethal amounts of ivermectin over-transcribes detoxification genes involved in tolerance. *Insect Molecular Biology*, **20**, 687-699.
- You, M., Yue, Z., He, W., Yang, X., Yang, G., Xie, M., Zhan, D., Baxter, S.W., Vasseur, L., Gurr, G.M., and Douglas, C.J. (2013). A heterozygous moth genome provides insights into herbivory and detoxification. *Nature Genetics*, **45**, 220-225.
- Yu, N., Christiaens, O., Liu, J., Niu, J., Cappelle, K., Caccia, S., Huvenne, H., and Smagghe, G. (2013). Delivery of dsRNA for RNAi in insects: an overview and future directions. *Insect Science*, **20**, 4-14.
- Zamojska, J., Paweł, P., and Marek, M. (2011). Changes in the Colorado potato beetle (*Leptinotarsa Decemlineata* Say) susceptibility level to pyrethroids and the pest resistance mechanisms to deltamethrin. *Journal of Plant Protection Research*, **51**, 294-299.
- Zhang, J., Khan, S.A., Hasse, C., Ruf, S., Heckel, D.G., and Bock, R. (2015). Full crop protection from an insect pest by expression of long double-stranded RNAs in plastids. *Science*, **347**, 991-994.

- Zhang, J.H., Pelletier, Y., and Goyer, C. (2008). Identification of potential detoxification enzyme genes in *Leptinotarsa decemlineata* (Say) and study of their expression in insects reared on different plants. *Canadian Journal of Plant Science*, **88**, 621-629.
- Zhao, J.Z., Bishop, B.A., and Grafius, E.J. (2000). Inheritance and synergism of resistance to imidacloprid in the Colorado potato beetle (Coleoptera: Chrysomelidae). *Journal of Economic Entomology*, **93**, 1508-1514.
- Zhao, L., and Jones, W.A. (2012). Expression of heat shock protein genes in insect stress responses. *Invertebrate Survival Journal*, **9**, 93-101.
- Zhou, D., Liu, X., Sun, Y., Ma, L., Shen, B., and Zhu, C. (2015). Genomic Analysis of Detoxification Supergene Families in the Mosquito *Anopheles sinensis*. *PloS One*, **10**, e0143387.
- Zhu, F., Parthasarathy, R., Bai, H., Woithe, K., Kausmann, M., Nauen, R., Harrison, D.A., and Palli, S.R. (2010). A brain-specific cytochrome P450 responsible for the majority of deltamethrin resistance in the QTC279 strain of *Tribolium castaneum*. *Proceedings of the National Academy of Sciences*, **107**, 8557-8562.
- Zhu, F., Moural, T.W., Nelson, D.R., and Palli, S.R. (2016). A specialist herbivore pest adaptation to xenobiotics through up-regulation of multiple Cytochrome P450s. *Scientific Reports*, **6**, 20421.
- Zhu, F., Gujar, H., Gordon, J.R., Haynes, K.F., Potter, M.F., and Palli, S.R. (2013a). Bed bugs evolved unique adaptive strategy to resist pyrethroid insecticides. *Scientific Reports*, **3**, 1456.
- Zhu, F., Xu, J., Palli, R., Ferguson, J., and Palli, S.R. (2011). Ingested RNA interference for managing the populations of the Colorado potato beetle, *Leptinotarsa decemlineata*. *Pest Management Science*, **67**, 175-182.
- Zhu, F., Moural, T.W., Shah, K., and Palli, S.R. (2013b). Integrated analysis of cytochrome P450 gene superfamily in the red flour beetle, *Tribolium castaneum*. *BMC Genomics*, **14**, 174.
- Zhu, Y.C., and Luttrell, R. (2015). Altered gene regulation and potential association with metabolic resistance development to imidacloprid in the tarnished plant bug, *Lygus lineolaris*. *Pest Management Science*, **71**, 40-57.
- Zimmer, C.T., Bass, C., Williamson, M.S., Kausmann, M., Wölfel, K., Gutbrod, O., and Nauen, R. (2014). Molecular and functional characterization of CYP6BQ23, a cytochrome P450 conferring resistance to pyrethroids in European populations of pollen beetle, *Meligethes aeneus*. *Insect Biochemistry and Molecular Biology*, **45**, 18-29.

## Appendices

**Appendix A: List of the 100 most significantly over-transcribed contigs in the RS beetles compared to the SS beetles in two comparisons.**

Contig ID <sup>1</sup>	Sequence description	<u>SS control vs RS control comparison</u>				<u>SS treated vs RS treated comparison</u>			
		Read count RS <sup>2</sup>	Read count SS <sup>2</sup>	Log <sub>2</sub> Fold change	<i>P</i> -adj <sup>3</sup>	Read count RS <sup>2</sup>	Read count SS <sup>2</sup>	Log <sub>2</sub> Fold change	<i>P</i> -adj <sup>3</sup>
Ld_rep_c43798	predicted , uncharacterized protein	8204.21	0.65	13.63	1.26E-129	8165.7	1.2	12.7	1.14E-92
Ld_rep_c26748	NA	7766.87	0.67	13.51	1.07E-155	11198.8	0.3	15.2	8.74E-51
Ld_rep_c51562	cathepsin L	10886.46	0.00	NA	1.08E-27	8167.4	1.3	12.7	8.83E-84
Ld_rep_c44316	lysosomal aspartic protease	2766.24	0.32	13.06	2.42E-34	2460.1	0.9	11.4	2.38E-74
Ld_c70856	gulucose dehydrogenase	2426.66	0.31	12.92	3.97E-04	1734.9	0.0	NA	2.34E-72
Ld_rep_c33964	NA	9290.59	1.30	12.80	2.12E-158	10903.2	5.0	11.1	5.99E-54
Ld_rep_c27340	endopolygalacturonase	2348.12	0.33	12.78	4.84E-59	1769.6	0.0	NA	5.64E-62
Ld_rep_c63457	NA	2251.11	0.33	12.72	4.83E-27	2123.6	0.0	NA	1.33E-69
Ld_rep_c34696	fatty acid binding protein	9945.55	1.64	12.57	5.23E-159	11536.2	1.0	13.6	7.19E-99
Ld_c10927	putative nonstructural polyprotein	3644.66	0.65	12.46	5.53E-10	5566.8	0.0	NA	1.81E-30
Ld_rep_c45055	NA	3278.29	0.65	12.31	2.79E-92	3267.0	0.0	NA	9.95E-83
Ld_rep_c34729	translocator protein	1546.88	0.33	12.18	5.24E-108	1781.8	0.6	11.4	4.62E-70
Ld_rep_c41824	NA	2798.09	0.64	12.10	3.42E-123	2065.7	1.2	10.7	6.59E-34
Ld_rep_c37815	fatty acid binding protein	1372.62	0.31	12.10	2.31E-104	1218.2	0.6	11.0	9.82E-64
Ld_rep_c28953	putative nonstructural polyprotein	1288.99	0.31	12.01	8.64E-10	1927.2	0.0	NA	9.14E-24
Ld_rep_c35778	uncharacterized protein	1298.94	0.33	11.93	8.49E-83	1473.2	1.3	10.2	1.36E-44
Ld_rep_c32285	C-1-tetrahydrofolate synthase, cytoplasmic	2403.30	0.62	11.91	7.75E-54	4068.0	2.8	10.5	9.83E-78

**Appendix A: List of the 100 most significantly over-transcribed contigs in the RS beetles compared to the SS beetles in two comparisons.**

Contig ID <sup>1</sup>	Sequence description	<u>SS control vs RS control comparison</u>				<u>SS treated vs RS treated comparison</u>			
		Read count RS <sup>2</sup>	Read count SS <sup>2</sup>	Log <sub>2</sub> Fold change	P-adj <sup>3</sup>	Read count RS <sup>2</sup>	Read count SS <sup>2</sup>	Log <sub>2</sub> Fold change	P-adj <sup>3</sup>
Ld_rep_c50623	ATP synthase B chain	3452.91	0.00	NA	5.54E-34	3107.8	0.0	NA	4.99E-20
Ld_rep_c62154	glycoside hydrolase family 1	2197.79	0.65	11.73	7.02E-27	1362.9	1.0	10.5	5.48E-32
Ld_rep_c41136	NADH dehydrogenase	1054.63	0.31	11.72	7.67E-45	1007.2	0.9	10.1	1.90E-59
Ld_c8981	putative nonstructural polyprotein	1109.76	0.33	11.70	2.76E-09	1581.1	0.0	NA	1.50E-19
Ld_c10518	Fatty acid-binding protein	2949.68	0.00	NA	4.43E-27	3009.9	0.0	NA	2.51E-67
Ld_rep_c58273	NA	2931.09	0.00	NA	1.92E-129	2932.1	0.0	NA	7.34E-81
Ld_c38552	PREDICTED: cell wall protein DAN4	898.41	0.31	11.49	2.31E-91	933.8	0.6	10.5	3.52E-59
Ld_rep_c112888	NA	945.79	0.33	11.47	6.67E-79	1658.5	0.9	10.8	9.63E-68
Ld_rep_c25271	NA	2836.42	0.00	NA	2.52E-06	9454.8	0.0	NA	8.23E-65
Ld_c11	ankyrin 2,3/unc44	2640.77	0.97	11.41	8.81E-122	3480.5	0.6	12.6	3.90E-81
Ld_rep_c43234	ribosomal protein L35	2552.94	0.99	11.33	3.93E-16	3444.0	0.6	12.4	1.10E-43
Ld_rep_c44555	activating transcription factor of chaperone	3252.48	1.31	11.28	1.61E-16	3649.7	2.1	10.7	8.41E-26
Ld_rep_c41496	fk506-binding protein	744.64	0.31	11.22	1.27E-20	949.3	0.3	11.7	1.13E-47
Ld_rep_c46616	digestive cysteine protease intestain	743.09	0.31	11.22	1.85E-85	436.9	0.3	10.4	1.60E-09
Ld_rep_c38424	aminopeptidase n	2094.52	0.00	NA	5.65E-77	2520.5	1.9	10.4	6.23E-72
Ld_rep_c43642	endopolygalacturonase	2092.84	0.00	NA	2.90E-119	1960.0	0.0	NA	5.43E-65
Ld_rep_c33133	juvenile hormone binding protein 5p2	5252.39	2.61	10.97	1.19E-20	15302.7	4.3	11.8	2.17E-17
Ld_c119494	NA	1865.29	0.00	NA	8.57E-12	2832.0	0.0	NA	2.82E-32
Ld_rep_c43982	PREDICTED: 40S ribosomal protein S20	1836.85	0.99	10.86	2.87E-34	4155.5	1.0	12.1	1.43E-82

**Appendix A: List of the 100 most significantly over-transcribed contigs in the RS beetles compared to the SS beetles in two comparisons.**

Contig ID <sup>1</sup>	Sequence description	<u>SS control vs RS control comparison</u>				<u>SS treated vs RS treated comparison</u>			
		Read count RS <sup>2</sup>	Read count SS <sup>2</sup>	Log <sub>2</sub> Fold change	<i>P</i> -adj <sup>3</sup>	Read count RS <sup>2</sup>	Read count SS <sup>2</sup>	Log <sub>2</sub> Fold change	<i>P</i> -adj <sup>3</sup>
Ld_rep_c41492	NA	1777.79	0.96	10.86	1.76E-66	1457.1	0.6	11.2	8.57E-07
Ld_rep_c33956	NA	572.55	0.32	10.79	2.22E-08	568.2	0.3	10.8	2.21E-13
Ld_rep_c38768	gamma-interferon-inducible lysosomal thiol reductase-like	1468.65	0.94	10.61	1.40E-103	1707.9	1.0	10.8	2.58E-68
Ld_rep_c45344	mitochondrial NADH-ubiquinone oxidoreductase	1561.40	0.00	NA	1.11E-48	1603.8	0.0	NA	1.78E-61
Ld_rep_c27051	PREDICTED: salivary glue protein Sgs-3-like	499.66	0.32	10.60	3.15E-73	361.8	0.3	10.1	4.59E-29
Ld_rep_c107864	15-hydroxyprostaglandin dehydrogenase [NAD(+)]	473.53	0.31	10.57	1.21E-14	566.6	0.3	10.8	6.49E-15
Ld_rep_c39603	lysosomal thiol reductase ip30 precursor	1487.69	0.00	NA	1.56E-108	1298.5	0.3	12.0	5.06E-66
Ld_rep_c34022	heat shock 90 kDa protein	4515.89	3.23	10.45	1.23E-130	6092.9	3.8	10.6	1.07E-81
Ld_rep_c38335	fatty acid binding protein	1369.12	0.98	10.45	1.85E-101	1661.7	0.3	12.4	3.74E-70
Ld_rep_c40314	serpin peptidase inhibitor 21	1358.90	0.00	NA	8.70E-106	1115.0	0.0	NA	7.33E-65
Ld_rep_c60237	alpha subunit of glucosidase	436.74	0.32	10.40	1.15E-22	369.2	0.3	10.3	1.94E-43
Ld_rep_c39625	digestive cysteine proteinase intestain	1342.23	0.00	NA	3.14E-41	1142.3	0.6	10.9	3.80E-55
Ld_rep_c46263	PREDICTED: NADH-ubiquinone oxidoreductase 75 kDa subunit, mitochondrial	1197.22	0.96	10.29	3.95E-95	1012.8	0.3	11.6	7.50E-62
Ld_rep_c62899	charged multivesicular body protein 1b	382.77	0.31	10.26	2.11E-65	351.1	0.3	10.3	1.56E-08

**Appendix A: List of the 100 most significantly over-transcribed contigs in the RS beetles compared to the SS beetles in two comparisons.**

Contig ID <sup>1</sup>	Sequence description	<u>SS control vs RS control comparison</u>				<u>SS treated vs RS treated comparison</u>			
		Read count RS <sup>2</sup>	Read count SS <sup>2</sup>	Log <sub>2</sub> Fold change	P-adj <sup>3</sup>	Read count RS <sup>2</sup>	Read count SS <sup>2</sup>	Log <sub>2</sub> Fold change	P-adj <sup>3</sup>
Ld_rep_c33223	PREDICTED: beta-galactosidase-1-like protein 2	760.93	0.62	10.25	1.89E-47	1078.6	0.6	10.7	1.70E-60
Ld_rep_c38121	NADH dehydrogenase	1203.90	0.00	NA	5.33E-77	1110.9	0.3	11.8	2.17E-63
Ld_rep_c47469	glyceraldehyde-3-phosphate dehydrogenase	1188.64	0.00	NA	9.89E-102	1154.2	0.0	NA	1.41E-65
Ld_rep_c68350	PREDICTED: mucin-22-like	4194.41	3.57	10.20	1.08E-127	5253.1	4.6	10.1	3.67E-78
Ld_rep_c24443	PREDICTED: probable isocitrate dehydrogenase [NAD] subunit beta, mitochondrial	1082.50	0.96	10.14	4.07E-23	882.4	0.6	10.4	2.01E-58
Ld_rep_c38712	PREDICTED: myosin heavy chain, muscle isoform X10	1078.82	0.97	10.12	4.98E-62	1525.3	0.6	11.2	7.99E-27
Ld_rep_c26668	PREDICTED: mitochondrial amidoxime reducing component 2	347.56	0.31	10.12	9.22E-58	369.0	0.3	10.2	7.90E-45
Ld_rep_c84840	hypothetical / UDP-glucuronosyltransferase 2C1	356.14	0.33	10.06	1.31E-52	541.4	0.3	10.7	2.50E-51
Ld_rep_c25054	hypothetical protein	1066.75	0.00	NA	7.63E-40	815.0	0.6	10.5	8.37E-16
Ld_c76967	NA	1053.25	0.31	11.72	2.82E-96	853.7	0.0	0.0	1.12E-60
Ld_rep_c71546	NA	976.83	0.33	11.52	3.15E-11	868.6	0.0	NA	1.50E-34
Ld_rep_c43121	cytochrome c mitochondrial	894.22	0.32	11.44	9.11E-30	834.3	1.9	8.8	2.58E-05
Ld_rep_c47594	uncharacterized protein	1638.60	0.62	11.36	2.89E-108	1701.5	2.1	9.6	9.42E-65
Ld_rep_c81703	PREDICTED: transketolase-like protein 2-like isoform X1	758.40	0.33	11.15	5.11E-86	935.5	0.9	10.0	3.60E-58

**Appendix A: List of the 100 most significantly over-transcribed contigs in the RS beetles compared to the SS beetles in two comparisons.**

Contig ID <sup>1</sup>	Sequence description	<u>SS control vs RS control comparison</u>				<u>SS treated vs RS treated comparison</u>			
		Read count RS <sup>2</sup>	Read count SS <sup>2</sup>	Log <sub>2</sub> Fold change	<i>P</i> -adj <sup>3</sup>	Read count RS <sup>2</sup>	Read count SS <sup>2</sup>	Log <sub>2</sub> Fold change	<i>P</i> -adj <sup>3</sup>
Ld_rep_c82363	NA	683.61	0.31	11.10	8.40E-83	877.7	0.0	NA	4.22E-17
Ld_rep_c43646	hypothetical protein	671.13	0.31	11.07	1.18E-26	747.2	1.0	9.6	3.72E-14
Ld_rep_c27673	PREDICTED: succinyl-CoA:3-ketoacid coenzyme A transferase	675.37	0.32	11.03	1.63E-82	569.7	0.0	NA	4.52E-52
Ld_c86940	PREDICTED: macrophage mannose receptor 1-like	33331.21	17.77	10.87	7.22E-167	12011.6	16.7	9.5	1.46E-38
Ld_rep_c57651	membrane alanyl aminopeptidase 2	576.92	0.31	10.85	2.59E-10	NA	NA	NA	NA
Ld_rep_c48478	PREDICTED: myophillin	1116.24	0.62	10.80	3.64E-13	892.6	0.9	9.9	2.28E-41
Ld_rep_c27121	PREDICTED: succinyl-CoA ligase [GDP-forming] subunit beta, mitochondrial	580.28	0.33	10.77	1.81E-22	828.7	0.0	NA	6.71E-50
Ld_rep_c37703	PREDICTED: 28S ribosomal protein S30, mitochondrial	559.44	0.33	10.71	1.91E-32	507.6	0.6	9.6	1.42E-30
Ld_rep_c120208	serpin	516.89	0.31	10.69	2.05E-74	407.3	0.0	NA	7.06E-48
Ld_rep_c39155	PREDICTED: V-type proton ATPase catalytic subunit A	530.70	0.32	10.68	1.97E-16	366.1	0.6	9.2	2.48E-04
Ld_rep_c52143	NA	505.08	0.32	10.61	3.53E-12	470.4	0.0	NA	1.06E-23
Ld_rep_c43605	PREDICTED: succinate dehydrogenase cytochrome b560 subunit, mitochondrial isoform X2	963.26	0.64	10.57	7.45E-72	789.5	1.5	9.0	1.03E-11
Ld_rep_c45422	ATP-dependent RNA helicase p62	498.19	0.33	10.55	2.61E-38	929.3	1.2	9.6	1.04E-26

**Appendix A: List of the 100 most significantly over-transcribed contigs in the RS beetles compared to the SS beetles in two comparisons.**

Contig ID <sup>1</sup>	Sequence description	<u>SS control vs RS control comparison</u>				<u>SS treated vs RS treated comparison</u>			
		Read count RS <sup>2</sup>	Read count SS <sup>2</sup>	Log <sub>2</sub> Fold change	<i>P</i> -adj <sup>3</sup>	Read count RS <sup>2</sup>	Read count SS <sup>2</sup>	Log <sub>2</sub> Fold change	<i>P</i> -adj <sup>3</sup>
Ld_rep_c35194	NA	489.88	0.33	10.52	9.84E-23	455.5	0.0	NA	7.98E-37
Ld_rep_c35173	Basigin	460.26	0.32	10.48	3.22E-41	339.5	1.2	8.2	2.59E-40
Ld_c17405	NA	948.33	0.67	10.47	1.42E-91	1085.7	0.0	NA	9.52E-65
Ld_rep_c50585	PREDICTED: ATP synthase subunit b, mitochondrial	1280.99	0.94	10.42	5.31E-68	1209.5	1.9	9.3	7.27E-60
Ld_rep_c102487	PREDICTED: glycine N-methyltransferase	449.60	0.33	10.40	1.70E-19	334.1	0.6	9.1	1.69E-08
Ld_rep_c109647	AMP dependent coa ligase	839.83	0.65	10.35	4.86E-24	628.0	0.0	NA	2.50E-55
Ld_rep_c55149	reactive oxygen species modulator 1-like protein	408.99	0.32	10.31	2.07E-61	467.7	2.2	7.7	3.15E-43
Ld_c101664	PREDICTED: glucose dehydrogenase [FAD, quinone]-like	1262.60	0.00	NA	0.000545	904.5	0.0	NA	1.78E-61
Ld_rep_c32720	NA	783.77	0.65	10.25	4.91E-07	702.6	0.0	NA	9.51E-15
Ld_rep_c29157	ankyrin repeat domain protein	376.55	0.31	10.23	5.35E-65	341.5	0.3	10.0	1.68E-43
Ld_rep_c45536	PREDICTED: ester hydrolase C11orf54 homolog isoform X2	376.82	0.33	10.14	8.73E-65	326.1	0.3	10.0	4.54E-05
Ld_rep_c38370	alpha amylase isoform 1	1112.77	0.00	NA	2.29E-37	1030.1	0.0	NA	8.12E-28
Ld_rep_c24864	PREDICTED: pathogenesis-related protein 5	370.14	0.33	10.12	2.81E-64	378.2	0.0	NA	2.78E-15
Ld_rep_c59454	Natterin-4	344.17	0.31	10.11	6.00E-45	328.7	0.9	8.5	9.57E-41
Ld_rep_c50321	NA	1088.96	0.00	NA	7.97E-09	791.9	0.0	NA	7.44E-04
Ld_rep_c33762	PREDICTED: OCIA domain-containing	359.06	0.33	10.07	1.40E-54	527.0	0.0	NA	2.38E-52

**Appendix A: List of the 100 most significantly over-transcribed contigs in the RS beetles compared to the SS beetles in two comparisons.**

Contig ID <sup>1</sup>	Sequence description	<u>SS control vs RS control comparison</u>				<u>SS treated vs RS treated comparison</u>			
		Read count RS <sup>2</sup>	Read count SS <sup>2</sup>	Log <sub>2</sub> Fold change	<i>P</i> -adj <sup>3</sup>	Read count RS <sup>2</sup>	Read count SS <sup>2</sup>	Log <sub>2</sub> Fold change	<i>P</i> -adj <sup>3</sup>
	protein 1								
Ld_rep_c42314	PREDICTED: pyruvate kinase isoform X2	1412.20	1.31	10.07	3.09E-57	1261.5	1.3	10.0	2.77E-62
Ld_rep_c69002	counting factor associated protein d-like	1072.68	0.00	NA	1.63E-98	1073.2	0.0	NA	7.74E-52
Ld_rep_c33885	digestive cysteine protease intestain	1068.40	0.00	NA	7.74E-42	817.1	1.0	9.7	1.97E-33
Ld_rep_c92666	dolichyl-diphosphooligosaccharide-protein glycosyltransferase subunit STT3B	354.64	0.33	10.06	1.89E-16	174.0	0.3	9.1	3.22E-15
Ld_rep_c34224	PREDICTED: D-2-hydroxyglutarate dehydrogenase, mitochondrial-like	683.38	0.65	10.05	2.60E-62	719.6	4.4	7.3	1.49E-45
Ld_rep_c27228	glycoside hydrolase family 1	1324.26	1.26	10.04	2.50E-99	1281.9	5.6	7.8	1.85E-12
Ld_rep_c48055	PREDICTED: GDP-mannose 4,6 dehydratase	349.84	0.33	10.04	8.52E-25	409.3	0.0	NA	5.96E-48

<sup>1</sup>Contig ID from Kumar *et al.* (2014); <sup>2</sup>Read counts represent mean normalized counts from three biological replicates;

<sup>3</sup>Adjusted *P*-value corrected for false discovery rates; NA = not available

**Appendix B: List of the 100 most significantly under-transcribed contigs in the RS beetles compared to the SS beetles in two comparisons.**

Contig ID <sup>1</sup>	Sequence description	<u>SS control vs RS control comparison</u>				<u>SS treated vs RS treated comparison</u>			
		RS read count <sup>2</sup>	SS read count <sup>2</sup>	Log <sub>2</sub> Fold change	P-adj <sup>3</sup>	RS read count <sup>2</sup>	SS read count <sup>2</sup>	Log <sub>2</sub> Fold change	P-adj <sup>3</sup>
Ld_c115122	dbj	0.66	12057.29	-14.16	1.66E-42	0.32	9649.73	-14.87	2.02E-96
Ld_rep_c33112	lipid storage droplets surface-binding protein 1	0.31	2982.94	-13.22	1.91E-103	0.38	3588.52	-13.21	1.79E-28
Ld_rep_c24183	tetraspanin 29fb	0.31	2782.34	-13.11	6.99E-125	0.00	2852.83	NA	2.09E-78
Ld_rep_c39566	cathepsin d	1.63	13027.22	-12.96	5.42E-75	2.33	12206.20	-12.36	1.9E-94
Ld_rep_c41520	nadh dehydrogenase	0.35	2709.94	-12.93	7.16E-67	0.68	3222.00	-12.21	1.13E-77
Ld_rep_c121145	NA	0.31	1450.10	-12.17	4.94E-105	0.38	1275.58	-11.72	3.8E-21
Ld_rep_c54768	cathepsin b	0.69	2942.39	-12.05	5.99E-17	0.00	2849.54	NA	1.08E-10
Ld_rep_c43651	lysosomal aspartic protease	21.40	70495.01	-11.69	2.97E-37	147.36	57766.76	-8.61	4.47E-73
Ld_rep_c46424	endo-beta- -glucanase	0.69	2182.19	-11.62	7.24E-37	0.36	2483.03	-12.76	1.27E-74
Ld_rep_c39694	NA	0.31	923.72	-11.52	3.01E-91	122.64	956.90	-2.96	3.34E-14
Ld_rep_c120490	NA	0.35	1009.81	-11.51	3.18E-30	0.68	976.16	-10.49	1.5E-42
Ld_rep_c41818	cathepsin l	1.73	5015.06	-11.50	6.44E-72	3.89	6709.68	-10.75	3.66E-82
Ld_rep_c35446	ribosomal protein s18	0.35	1000.67	-11.50	1.41E-93	0.64	1205.98	-10.87	1.48E-61
Ld_rep_c40879	aconitate mitochondrial	0.35	922.24	-11.38	7.88E-77	0.36	992.26	-11.44	1.43E-49
Ld_rep_c33297	ribosomal protein l15	1.01	2601.96	-11.34	4.53E-120	1.40	3012.00	-11.08	1.4E-74
Ld_rep_c24624	endopolygalacturonase	0.35	886.84	-11.32	3.94E-53	0.00	1248.72	NA	8.07E-65
Ld_rep_c46001	mitochondrial enolase superfamily member 1-like	0.35	810.61	-11.19	4.44E-19	0.72	887.91	-10.28	1.2E-29
Ld_rep_c40639	aldo-keto reductase	1.01	2327.51	-11.18	9.18E-39	1.04	2674.83	-11.33	1.71E-73
Ld_rep_c38269	cg7630 cg7630-pa	0.35	800.93	-11.18	5.69E-24	0.72	949.98	-10.37	1.68E-57

**Appendix B: List of the 100 most significantly under-transcribed contigs in the RS beetles compared to the SS beetles in two comparisons.**

Contig ID <sup>1</sup>	Sequence description	<u>SS control vs RS control comparison</u>				<u>SS treated vs RS treated comparison</u>			
		RS read count <sup>2</sup>	SS read count <sup>2</sup>	Log <sub>2</sub> Fold change	P-adj <sup>3</sup>	RS read count <sup>2</sup>	SS read count <sup>2</sup>	Log <sub>2</sub> Fold change	P-adj <sup>3</sup>
Ld_rep_c32934	alkyl hydroperoxide reductase thiol specific antioxidant	0.35	768.73	-11.12	2.40E-66	0.68	493.56	-9.50	8.04E-21
Ld_rep_c42152	NA	0.69	1494.40	-11.08	1.86E-104	0.00	1584.89	NA	8.17E-69
Ld_rep_c33587	3-hydroxybutyrate dehydrogenase type 2	0.31	667.25	-11.05	3.53E-81	0.36	749.53	-11.03	8.53E-55
Ld_rep_c118801	gb	1.98	4121.26	-11.02	1.89E-130	3.11	4998.83	-10.65	7.23E-79
Ld_rep_c38103	cg8844	0.35	717.49	-11.02	1.67E-74	1.42	635.31	-8.81	0.000166
Ld_rep_c32243	long form-like	0.63	1234.00	-10.94	4.90E-34	0.74	1981.90	-11.40	2.01E-44
Ld_rep_c43679	NA	0.66	1281.05	-10.92	8.45E-100	0.70	1738.91	-11.28	1.19E-67
Ld_rep_c48224	NA	1.04	1908.27	-10.84	2.12E-51	1.72	2034.39	-10.21	2.27E-28
Ld_rep_c118845	NA	0.35	621.76	-10.81	1.18E-53	0.72	611.39	-9.74	3.82E-50
Ld_rep_c91275	multidrug resistance-associated protein 4-like	0.35	619.43	-10.81	6.23E-79	1.02	547.07	-9.06	8E-43
Ld_rep_c34409	imaginal disc growth factor 4	2.67	4590.55	-10.75	9.67E-132	1.74	4456.89	-11.32	5.37E-80
Ld_rep_c33154	allergen aca s 13	0.35	580.33	-10.71	6.09E-35	0.72	368.00	-9.01	1.72E-28
Ld_rep_c39060	46 kda fk506-binding nuclear protein	0.35	549.77	-10.63	2.64E-75	2.08	662.92	-8.32	1.48E-12
Ld_rep_c34112	nucleoside diphosphate kinase	1.38	2196.21	-10.63	9.44E-114	1.67	2518.59	-10.56	9.27E-71
Ld_rep_c28388	udp-glucose:glycoprotein glucosyltransferase	0.35	543.80	-10.62	5.63E-75	32.71	605.18	-4.21	4.01E-23
Ld_rep_c72903	endopolygalacturonase	0.35	526.82	-10.57	5.62E-74	3.22	490.16	-7.25	9.14E-41
Ld_rep_c26880	apolipophorins	0.63	932.30	-10.54	8.16E-19	1.06	523.88	-8.95	2.47E-11
Ld_rep_c29126	glycoside hydrolase family protein 48	3.02	3802.59	-10.30	3.27E-125	3.23	4848.45	-10.55	7.22E-52

**Appendix B: List of the 100 most significantly under-transcribed contigs in the RS beetles compared to the SS beetles in two comparisons.**

Contig ID <sup>1</sup>	Sequence description	<u>SS control vs RS control comparison</u>				<u>SS treated vs RS treated comparison</u>			
		RS read count <sup>2</sup>	SS read count <sup>2</sup>	Log <sub>2</sub> Fold change	P-adj <sup>3</sup>	RS read count <sup>2</sup>	SS read count <sup>2</sup>	Log <sub>2</sub> Fold change	P-adj <sup>3</sup>
Ld_rep_c47956	NA	1.32	1657.68	-10.30	6.05E-33	1.70	2098.38	-10.27	8.4E-39
Ld_rep_c45291	luciferin-regenerating enzyme	0.35	433.01	-10.29	1.34E-08	0.00	443.18	NA	1.52E-07
Ld_rep_c51152	ribosomal protein l36	1.35	1659.42	-10.26	4.28E-105	0.97	1901.92	-10.94	5.93E-68
Ld_rep_c35243	dihydrolipoamide dehydrogenase e3 subunit	3.68	4422.53	-10.23	3.38E-44	3.19	5308.71	-10.70	9.17E-75
Ld_rep_c36106	NA	0.31	374.33	-10.22	6.79E-64	0.32	431.82	-10.39	1.32E-45
Ld_rep_c38198	glutathione s-transferase	0.69	815.64	-10.20	7.68E-86	0.00	1018.35	NA	1.85E-61
Ld_rep_c47320	odorant binding protein 4	2.29	2462.98	-10.07	5.10E-35	3.70	2545.01	-9.43	2.83E-05
Ld_rep_c40467	dorsal switch protein isoform d	0.66	671.22	-9.99	7.50E-80	1.06	789.19	-9.54	2.18E-53
Ld_rep_c38474	proteasome subunit beta type-3-like	0.35	349.37	-9.98	2.04E-24	0.00	569.73	NA	9.8E-52
Ld_rep_c27242	juvenile hormone-inducible protein	4.06	4043.80	-9.96	1.32E-124	7.08	4576.64	-9.34	1.66E-71
Ld_c103774	NA	0.31	302.66	-9.91	3.54E-30	1.04	340.09	-8.36	6.78E-24
Ld_rep_c24801	cellular retinoic acid binding protein	3.78	3631.26	-9.91	2.89E-122	4.62	3851.25	-9.70	3.63E-72
Ld_rep_c26372	lola	4.09	3907.32	-9.90	1.65E-96	5.90	4643.56	-9.62	1.64E-43
Ld_rep_c26369	transferrin	0.35	310.43	-9.81	2.14E-58	0.70	345.08	-8.95	9.78E-41
Ld_rep_c55780	NA	0.35	310.24	-9.81	1.95E-58	0.70	352.65	-8.98	3.54E-41
Ld_rep_c39730	protein kinase shaggy-like	0.35	309.61	-9.80	2.35E-58	0.00	356.65	NA	5.91E-44
Ld_rep_c35491	protein phosphatase 1b-like	0.31	279.25	-9.80	1.85E-55	0.64	404.13	-9.29	2.11E-43
Ld_rep_c45300	atpase membrane sector associated protein	1.35	1203.68	-9.80	2.70E-95	1.42	1275.95	-9.82	2.33E-60
Ld_rep_c48067	proactivator polypeptide	1.01	888.92	-9.79	3.49E-87	4.10	778.21	-7.57	2.36E-21

**Appendix B: List of the 100 most significantly under-transcribed contigs in the RS beetles compared to the SS beetles in two comparisons.**

Contig ID <sup>1</sup>	Sequence description	<u>SS control vs RS control comparison</u>				<u>SS treated vs RS treated comparison</u>			
		RS read count <sup>2</sup>	SS read count <sup>2</sup>	Log <sub>2</sub> Fold change	P-adj <sup>3</sup>	RS read count <sup>2</sup>	SS read count <sup>2</sup>	Log <sub>2</sub> Fold change	P-adj <sup>3</sup>
Ld_rep_c34857	GM22606 [Drosophila sechellia]	0.35	302.62	-9.77	3.56E-11	0.00	664.01	NA	8.22E-23
Ld_rep_c47257	endopolygalacturonase	2.42	2099.39	-9.76	2.92E-37	140.28	2911.52	-4.38	6.92E-13
Ld_rep_c37563	40s ribosomal protein s3a-like	2.01	1727.09	-9.75	3.52E-104	3.19	2098.78	-9.36	9.08E-65
Ld_rep_c42755	ornithine aminotransferase	0.63	526.89	-9.71	1.63E-18	0.32	720.98	-11.13	4.19E-15
Ld_rep_c39044	grpe protein mitochondrial-like	0.35	284.00	-9.68	6.43E-56	0.36	338.98	-9.89	1.11E-41
Ld_rep_c33529	NA	0.35	281.90	-9.67	1.13E-55	0.00	316.66	NA	5.15E-16
Ld_c18497	ubiquitin protein ligase	1.01	765.55	-9.57	1.35E-82	0.00	814.53	NA	9.84E-58
Ld_rep_c45303	cathepsin d	3.02	2290.85	-9.57	6.14E-110	1.07	2825.35	-11.36	1.78E-74
Ld_s114049	NA	0.35	258.64	-9.54	3.09E-37	0.00	305.90	NA	2.84E-41
Ld_rep_c36957	aldo-keto reductase	1.29	958.20	-9.54	2.92E-88	1.38	1100.04	-9.64	7.28E-58
Ld_rep_c47123	probable signal peptidase complex subunit 2-like	0.31	228.47	-9.51	6.76E-50	0.36	229.89	-9.33	2.14E-35
Ld_s82845	rad23-like b	0.35	246.08	-9.47	6.62E-52	0.38	273.99	-9.50	4.08E-38
Ld_c98800	ref	0.35	238.62	-9.43	5.17E-51	0.00	273.42	NA	4.79E-38
Ld_rep_c48776	NA	0.35	237.64	-9.42	3.81E-14	1.09	266.46	-7.93	4.85E-34
Ld_rep_c44938	methylthioadenosine phosphorylase	0.35	235.26	-9.41	1.09E-50	0.36	263.38	-9.52	1.84E-37
Ld_rep_c26011	cation transport regulator-like protein 2	0.35	229.91	-9.37	5.35E-50	0.36	288.76	-9.66	5.75E-39
Ld_rep_c38692	cg12948 cg12948-pa	0.31	204.74	-9.35	7.24E-47	1.38	187.69	-7.09	3.41E-29
Ld_rep_c25456	aminopeptidase n	4.90	3102.77	-9.31	2.01E-114	10.45	2677.84	-8.00	2.52E-37
Ld_rep_c37063	glucosyl glucuronosyl transferases	0.66	411.40	-9.28	3.27E-65	25.80	450.44	-4.13	2.75E-21

**Appendix B: List of the 100 most significantly under-transcribed contigs in the RS beetles compared to the SS beetles in two comparisons.**

Contig ID <sup>1</sup>	Sequence description	<u>SS control vs RS control comparison</u>				<u>SS treated vs RS treated comparison</u>			
		RS read count <sup>2</sup>	SS read count <sup>2</sup>	Log <sub>2</sub> Fold change	<i>P</i> -adj <sup>3</sup>	RS read count <sup>2</sup>	SS read count <sup>2</sup>	Log <sub>2</sub> Fold change	<i>P</i> -adj <sup>3</sup>
Ld_rep_c29804	gtp-binding protein 1-like	0.35	212.47	-9.26	6.36E-48	1.11	233.05	-7.71	2.19E-33
Ld_rep_c33130	NA	1.29	784.86	-9.25	1.86E-52	0.36	848.79	-11.21	7.65E-57
Ld_c20037	NA	0.31	190.95	-9.25	4.74E-45	1.47	216.25	-7.20	2.45E-31
Ld_rep_c28224	40s ribosomal protein sa-like	5.06	3065.22	-9.24	7.24E-54	4.27	4778.55	-10.13	3.64E-34
Ld_rep_c38279	ejaculatory bulb-specific protein 3	0.31	189.01	-9.24	3.80E-05	0.36	177.48	-8.95	1.24E-06
Ld_rep_c40769	NA	1.01	603.44	-9.23	1.52E-23	1.00	747.63	-9.54	1.54E-52
Ld_rep_c38498	fatty acyl- reductase cg5065-like	0.66	389.90	-9.21	2.02E-14	0.70	462.45	-9.37	2.07E-27
Ld_rep_c28452	lethal isoform a	0.35	204.65	-9.21	1.56E-25	0.32	217.83	-9.40	2.87E-27
Ld_rep_c53822	monocarboxylate transporter 14	0.35	198.40	-9.16	4.42E-46	0.68	226.41	-8.38	5.67E-34
Ld_rep_c115984	NA	0.35	196.61	-9.15	6.50E-44	0.36	242.85	-9.41	5.88E-15
Ld_rep_c35377	NA	0.35	191.84	-9.11	3.06E-10	0.00	281.61	NA	4.95E-05
Ld_rep_c42079	venom serine protease 34-like	0.63	338.78	-9.08	2.05E-47	2.08	270.39	-7.02	4.26E-05
Ld_rep_c41474	hypothetical protein TcasGA2_TC007084 [Tribolium castaneum]	8.52	4545.62	-9.06	1.08E-119	18.57	5890.98	-8.31	4.32E-12
Ld_c115307	NA	0.31	165.16	-9.04	4.00E-30	1.07	206.97	-7.59	2.81E-13
Ld_rep_c33730	glutaredoxin-related protein mitochondrial-like	1.01	528.11	-9.04	9.02E-38	0.00	691.05	NA	3.62E-14
Ld_rep_c35023	NA	1.32	685.71	-9.02	8.32E-18	12.80	1277.61	-6.64	3.8E-16
Ld_rep_c35968	abhydrolase domain-containing protein 16a-like	0.31	156.93	-8.97	4.20E-40	0.00	186.05	NA	1.93E-33
Ld_rep_c24532	cyt-b5-pb	1.01	499.25	-8.96	6.53E-23	1.74	584.76	-8.39	1.13E-17

**Appendix B: List of the 100 most significantly under-transcribed contigs in the RS beetles compared to the SS beetles in two comparisons.**

Contig ID <sup>1</sup>	Sequence description	<u>SS control vs RS control comparison</u>				<u>SS treated vs RS treated comparison</u>			
		RS read count <sup>2</sup>	SS read count <sup>2</sup>	Log <sub>2</sub> Fold change	P-adj <sup>3</sup>	RS read count <sup>2</sup>	SS read count <sup>2</sup>	Log <sub>2</sub> Fold change	P-adj <sup>3</sup>
Ld_c72810	NA	0.69	335.88	-8.92	2.62E-59	0.72	425.19	-9.21	3.87E-44
Ld_rep_c74285	ribonucleic acid binding protein s1	0.35	167.85	-8.92	8.65E-42	0.00	230.23	NA	7.72E-27
Ld_rep_c41061	globin 1	0.69	335.68	-8.92	8.43E-14	0.00	384.02	NA	2.21E-29
Ld_rep_c44022	grpe protein mitochondrial-like	0.69	329.06	-8.89	9.57E-59	0.38	360.10	-9.90	1.25E-42
Ld_s47599	NA	0.35	164.55	-8.89	2.70E-41	0.00	125.47	NA	1.77E-27
Ld_rep_c119525	NA	0.35	163.73	-8.89	3.41E-41	1.76	224.45	-7.00	3.96E-31
Ld_c10864	NA	0.69	316.84	-8.84	5.05E-12	0.72	646.55	-9.82	2.69E-06

<sup>1</sup>Contig ID from Kumar *et al.* (2014); <sup>2</sup>Read counts represent mean normalized counts from three biological replicates;

<sup>3</sup>Adjusted P-value corrected for false discovery rates; NA = not available.

**Appendix C: Contigs over-transcribed in the RS beetle from two comparisons and are encoding genes involved in oxidative stress response, immune response, general stress response, energy production, carbohydrate metabolism, and anti-oxidative stress response.**

Contig ID <sup>1</sup>	Sequence description	<u>SS control vs RS control</u>				<u>SS treated vs RS control</u>			
		Read count RS <sup>2</sup>	Read count SS <sup>2</sup>	Log2 Fold change	P-adj <sup>3</sup>	Read count RS <sup>2</sup>	Read count SS <sup>2</sup>	Log2 Fold change	P-adj <sup>3</sup>
Ld_rep_c43844	NADH:ubiquinone oxidoreductase	16.63	0.65	4.69	2.07E-05	21.26	0.92	4.53	4.67E-06
Ld_rep_c45344	NADH-ubiquinone oxidoreductase aggg	1561.40	0.00	NA	1.11E-48	1603.79	0.00	NA	1.78E-61
Ld_rep_c29111	xanthine dehydrogenase oxidase	285.32	55.27	2.37	4.78E-08	313.27	66.85	2.23	5.55E-08
Ld_rep_c34893	s-adenosyl-l-homocysteine hydrolase	76.58	0.33	7.84	1.06E-08	54.67	0.00	NA	1.88E-14
Ld_rep_c91134	peroxiredoxin 1-like	57.22	7.20	2.99	2.94E-09	57.69	7.78	2.89	6.85E-07
Ld_rep_c38195	peroxiredoxin 3	334.46	60.63	2.46	1.39E-04	297.58	91.07	1.71	4.84E-05
Ld_rep_c34726	peroxiredoxin 4	24.95	0.00	NA	2.33E-10	26.04	0.61	5.41	5.20E-08
Ld_rep_c73681	peroxiredoxin 6	62.72	0.66	6.58	4.02E-20	56.52	0.96	5.88	5.29E-04
Ld_rep_c46309	peroxiredoxin prdx5	55.09	0.00	NA	2.20E-20	56.44	0.00	NA	9.82E-18
Ld_rep_c48555	peroxiredoxin-like protein	298.70	2.29	7.03	7.96E-17	594.24	0.96	9.28	3.17E-17
Ld_rep_c32942	thioredoxin domain-containing protein 1	159.79	0.00	NA	1.13E-42	181.90	0.63	8.16	1.08E-14
Ld_rep_c38919	thioredoxin domain-containing protein 1	1026.48	245.69	2.06	1.18E-09	1091.24	266.35	2.03	2.33E-07
Ld_rep_c37450	thioredoxin domain-containing protein 17-like	32.38	0.00	NA	5.57E-13	36.69	0.00	NA	6.56E-13
Ld_s66181	thioredoxin domain-containing protein 9	19.80	0.00	NA	8.06E-06	33.97	0.00	NA	3.88E-12
Ld_rep_c33205	thioredoxin peroxidase 2	283.34	2.94	6.59	1.84E-48	332.30	3.19	6.70	1.10E-35

**Appendix C: Contigs over-transcribed in the RS beetle from two comparisons and are encoding genes involved in oxidative stress response, immune response, general stress response, energy production, carbohydrate metabolism, and anti-oxidative stress response.**

Contig ID <sup>1</sup>	Sequence description	<u>SS control vs RS control</u>				<u>SS treated vs RS control</u>			
		Read count RS <sup>2</sup>	Read count SS <sup>2</sup>	Log2 Fold change	P-adj <sup>3</sup>	Read count RS <sup>2</sup>	Read count SS <sup>2</sup>	Log2 Fold change	P-adj <sup>3</sup>
Ld_rep_c30698	thioredoxin reductase mitochondrial-like	496.50	0.00	NA	7.22E-75	540.40	0.95	9.15	4.42E-49
Ld_rep_c91153	catalase	2082.94	6.46	8.33	2.35E-51	2439.64	10.07	7.92	8.23E-59
Ld_rep_c51914	acyl-CoA dehydrogenase aldehyde dehydrogenase	274.22	0.32	9.73	2.51E-18	289.68	0.32	9.81	5.13E-27
Ld_rep_c35290	aldehyde dehydrogenase	8315.43	2402.62	1.79	5.70E-11	11766.68	2691.20	2.13	2.09E-08
Ld_rep_c38092	superoxide dismutase	66.96	14.36	2.22	2.01E-06	103.94	14.73	2.82	9.04E-06
Ld_rep_c42823	glutathione peroxidase	314.57	0.00	NA	2.87E-61	368.89	0.00	NA	3.58E-36
Ld_c20348	immune-related hdd11	30.89	0.97	5.00	7.84E-10	26.02	0.00	NA	3.94E-08
Ld_c14138	variable lymphocyte receptor c	302.08	85.78	1.82	8.56E-09	412.93	90.80	2.19	6.51E-08
Ld_rep_c38662	cathepsin 1	374.88	1.27	8.20	1.47E-06	163.04	1.58	6.69	9.96E-18
Ld_rep_c24206	cathepsin 1	69.49	0.00	NA	1.22E-11	90.35	0.00	NA	3.03E-07
Ld_rep_c51562	cathepsin L	10886.46	0.00	NA	1.08E-27	8167.40	1.26	12.66	8.83E-84
Ld_rep_c32849	cathepsin 1 precursor	10231.05	431.09	4.57	8.93E-10	10183.12	513.52	4.31	1.55E-27
Ld_rep_c25159	cathepsin 1-like protein cysteine proteinase	30.94	0.00	NA	5.36E-09	23.72	0.00	NA	3.85E-07
Ld_rep_c44958	cathepsin 1-like proteinase	38.82	0.33	6.86	1.71E-13	49.70	0.32	7.26	4.34E-15
Ld_rep_c37824	apolipoproteins-partial	80.40	0.00	NA	3.88E-27	108.23	0.00	NA	1.22E-26
Ld_c85564	apolipoprotein a-i-binding protein	553.39	181.89	1.61	7.34E-08	626.55	211.38	1.57	1.51E-04

**Appendix C: Contigs over-transcribed in the RS beetle from two comparisons and are encoding genes involved in oxidative stress response, immune response, general stress response, energy production, carbohydrate metabolism, and anti-oxidative stress response.**

Contig ID <sup>1</sup>	Sequence description	<u>SS control vs RS control</u>				<u>SS treated vs RS control</u>			
		Read count RS <sup>2</sup>	Read count SS <sup>2</sup>	Log2 Fold change	P-adj <sup>3</sup>	Read count RS <sup>2</sup>	Read count SS <sup>2</sup>	Log2 Fold change	P-adj <sup>3</sup>
Ld_rep_c33281	apolipoprotein d	101.45	2.22	5.52	5.82E-25	130.94	4.44	4.88	1.63E-19
Ld_rep_c32181	apolipoprotein d	166.18	43.89	1.92	2.97E-06	190.29	45.27	2.07	2.42E-04
Ld_rep_c24735	apolipoprotein d-like	1152.36	388.04	1.57	1.72E-05	1301.01	450.47	1.53	1.32E-04
Ld_rep_c39198	low quality protein: tetraspanin-9	42.40	0.00	NA	2.40E-09	48.17	0.32	7.22	1.84E-14
Ld_s47728	chitinase 3	77.47	1.27	5.93	7.51E-14	120.14	3.46	5.12	5.98E-13
Ld_rep_c27305	chitinase 5 precursor	195.16	7.13	4.77	3.05E-31	189.11	11.43	4.05	1.48E-17
Ld_c3215	chitinase 5 precursor	286.83	10.67	4.75	2.87E-36	252.42	8.73	4.85	5.50E-24
Ld_rep_c25744	chitinase 6	978.47	67.26	3.86	2.59E-28	954.84	66.08	3.85	8.39E-08
Ld_rep_c38596	chitinase 6	25.52	3.22	2.99	4.09E-05	46.06	1.92	4.59	2.60E-09
Ld_c2889	chitinase-3-like protein 1-like	701.13	61.20	3.52	2.87E-15	699.04	53.52	3.71	7.30E-07
Ld_rep_c38830	hsp90 co-chaperone cdc37	41.51	0.00	NA	3.22E-16	68.48	0.65	6.72	1.03E-08
Ld_rep_c82783	hsp90 co-chaperone cdc37	30.93	1.27	4.61	3.88E-09	NA	NA	NA	NA
Ld_rep_c45478	hsp90 cochaperone cdc37 homologue	289.12	0.32	9.81	2.63E-57	432.45	0.32	10.41	1.35E-11
Ld_rep_c38218	10 kda heat shock mitochondrial-like	1600.76	4.52	8.47	9.89E-16	2274.75	4.41	9.01	5.24E-65
Ld_rep_c25736	heat shock 70 kda protein cognate 5-like	1193.09	144.58	3.04	8.55E-26	1276.62	176.82	2.85	2.09E-13
Ld_c5844	heat shock 70 kda protein cognate 5-like	4644.06	2061.10	1.17	5.53E-04	NA	NA	NA	NA
Ld_rep_c34022	heat shock 90 kDa protein	4515.89	3.23	10.45	1.23E-130	6092.87	3.84	10.63	1.07E-81

**Appendix C: Contigs over-transcribed in the RS beetle from two comparisons and are encoding genes involved in oxidative stress response, immune response, general stress response, energy production, carbohydrate metabolism, and anti-oxidative stress response.**

Contig ID <sup>1</sup>	Sequence description	<u>SS control vs RS control</u>				<u>SS treated vs RS control</u>			
		Read count RS <sup>2</sup>	Read count SS <sup>2</sup>	Log2 Fold change	P-adj <sup>3</sup>	Read count RS <sup>2</sup>	Read count SS <sup>2</sup>	Log2 Fold change	P-adj <sup>3</sup>
Ld_rep_c33458	heat shock protein 67b2-like	203.51	24.65	3.05	6.89E-18	183.98	31.74	2.54	8.96E-09
Ld_rep_c37460	heat shock protein 70 b2	55.54	1.00	5.80	3.21E-17	58.03	0.32	7.49	7.45E-17
Ld_c17599	heat shock protein 70 b2	52.40	5.90	3.15	7.70E-05	51.13	4.05	3.66	5.59E-09
Ld_rep_c28189	heat shock protein 75 mitochondrial-like	336.39	0.00	NA	3.96E-51	246.79	0.32	9.60	9.63E-12
Ld_rep_c57900	heat shock protein 83	276.47	0.66	8.72	9.11E-12	738.79	1.48	8.97	2.16E-52
Ld_rep_c38303	heat shock protein 90	896.90	2.90	8.28	1.62E-50	1416.60	0.93	10.57	2.91E-65
Ld_rep_c26158	heat-responsive protein 12	313.77	0.00	NA	7.75E-54	151.21	0.63	7.90	2.32E-10
Ld_rep_c56265	heat-responsive protein 12	102.93	0.33	8.27	5.86E-20	42.65	0.61	6.12	5.29E-08
Ld_c6311	ubiquitin carboxyl-terminal	736.07	42.94	4.10	1.02E-33	791.32	50.60	3.97	6.90E-22
Ld_rep_c28322	ubiquitin carboxyl-terminal hydrolase 2	48.15	1.28	5.23	2.22E-14	42.78	4.01	3.41	2.55E-07
Ld_c18773	ubiquitin carboxyl-terminal hydrolase 2	342.45	28.75	3.57	1.27E-26	379.30	66.73	2.51	1.57E-06
Ld_c17882	ubiquitin carboxyl-terminal hydrolase 2	64.97	16.89	1.94	1.85E-05	54.13	12.97	2.06	3.15E-04
Ld_rep_c32579	ubiquitin carboxyl-terminal hydrolase isozyme 15	22.16	1.30	4.09	2.62E-06	NA	NA	NA	NA
Ld_rep_c35262	ubiquitin fusion degradation protein 1 homolog	246.84	38.49	2.68	1.11E-15	237.21	38.55	2.62	8.15E-10

**Appendix C: Contigs over-transcribed in the RS beetle from two comparisons and are encoding genes involved in oxidative stress response, immune response, general stress response, energy production, carbohydrate metabolism, and anti-oxidative stress response.**

Contig ID <sup>1</sup>	Sequence description	<u>SS control vs RS control</u>				<u>SS treated vs RS control</u>			
		Read count RS <sup>2</sup>	Read count SS <sup>2</sup>	Log2 Fold change	P-adj <sup>3</sup>	Read count RS <sup>2</sup>	Read count SS <sup>2</sup>	Log2 Fold change	P-adj <sup>3</sup>
Ld_rep_c45724	ubiquitin isoform cra_a	5704.79	2112.42	1.43	2.39E-07	NA	NA	NA	NA
Ld_rep_c33491	ubiquitin ribosomal protein s27ae fusion protein	454.36	12.64	5.17	3.47E-46	563.41	19.83	4.83	5.29E-28
Ld_rep_c47641	ubiquitin-conjugating enzyme e2	523.56	154.34	1.76	8.92E-07	621.30	155.67	2.00	8.14E-07
Ld_rep_c26177	ubiquitin-conjugating enzyme e2 g2	87.41	24.26	1.85	5.90E-06	NA	NA	NA	NA
Ld_rep_c61178	ubiquitin-conjugating enzyme rad6	186.02	0.31	9.22	8.74E-33	281.47	0.58	8.93	6.41E-23
Ld_rep_c34071	ubiquitin-fold modifier-conjugating enzyme 1	298.41	60.87	2.29	1.26E-07	288.60	22.58	3.68	1.53E-09
Ld_c1295	ubiquitin-like domain-containing ctd phosphatase 1	475.71	98.99	2.26	3.93E-04	556.17	115.15	2.27	9.72E-09
Ld_rep_c48468	ubiquitin-like protein atg12-like	41.55	0.00	NA	8.26E-07	48.27	0.00	NA	6.52E-16
Ld_rep_c30848	ubiquitin-like-conjugating enzyme atg3-like	370.20	172.70	1.10	7.98E-04	NA	NA	NA	NA
Ld_c57318	ubiquitin-protein ligase	232.19	0.64	8.51	1.17E-49	260.65	0.61	8.73	7.52E-38
Ld_rep_c27279	ubiquitin-protein ligase e3a	124.67	0.00	NA	1.01E-36	135.67	0.00	NA	5.28E-30
Ld_rep_c49904	ubiquitin-protein ligase e3c-like	58.69	1.58	5.21	1.77E-16	43.38	0.32	7.07	1.54E-13
Ld_rep_c43126	isocitrate dehydrogenase	265.98	53.68	2.31	7.38E-10	221.34	72.97	1.60	3.86E-04

**Appendix C: Contigs over-transcribed in the RS beetle from two comparisons and are encoding genes involved in oxidative stress response, immune response, general stress response, energy production, carbohydrate metabolism, and anti-oxidative stress response.**

Contig ID <sup>1</sup>	Sequence description	<u>SS control vs RS control</u>				<u>SS treated vs RS control</u>			
		Read count RS <sup>2</sup>	Read count SS <sup>2</sup>	Log2 Fold change	P-adj <sup>3</sup>	Read count RS <sup>2</sup>	Read count SS <sup>2</sup>	Log2 Fold change	P-adj <sup>3</sup>
Ld_rep_c24443	probable isocitrate dehydrogenase [NAD] subunit beta, mitochondrial	1082.50	0.96	10.14	4.07E-23	882.40	0.64	10.43	2.01E-58
Ld_rep_c47429	malate dehydrogenase	497.66	0.00	NA	5.42E-75	549.45	0.00	NA	1.05E-26
Ld_rep_c32861	mitochondrial 2-oxoglutarate malate carrier protein	1965.84	221.49	3.15	3.71E-28	2241.77	474.32	2.24	2.46E-07
Ld_rep_c45401	cytosolic malate dehydrogenase	725.61	0.98	9.53	6.34E-50	605.41	0.61	9.95	7.13E-26
Ld_rep_c57147	kynurenine--oxoglutarate transaminase 3-like	973.53	238.46	2.03	4.97E-04	670.72	159.27	2.07	1.83E-04
Ld_rep_c32861	mitochondrial 2-oxoglutarate malate carrier protein	1965.84	221.49	3.15	3.71E-28	NA	NA	NA	NA
Ld_c20366	procollagen- -oxoglutarate 5-dioxygenase 3	79.14	10.86	2.86	1.38E-10	79.97	5.82	3.78	8.03E-09
Ld_c21790	procollagen- -oxoglutarate 5-dioxygenase 3	173.79	66.82	1.38	8.80E-05	NA	NA	NA	NA
Ld_rep_c24443	probable isocitrate dehydrogenase [	1082.50	0.96	10.14	4.07E-23	NA	NA	NA	NA
Ld_rep_c43126	isocitrate dehydrogenase	265.98	53.68	2.31	7.38E-10	NA	NA	NA	NA
Ld_rep_c38398	succinyl-coa synthetase beta chain	43.57	0.00	NA	2.42E-11	54.16	0.29	7.55	5.66E-16
Ld_rep_c43605	succinate dehydrogenase	963.26	0.64	10.57	7.45E-72	789.52	1.53	9.01	1.03E-11

**Appendix C: Contigs over-transcribed in the RS beetle from two comparisons and are encoding genes involved in oxidative stress response, immune response, general stress response, energy production, carbohydrate metabolism, and anti-oxidative stress response.**

Contig ID <sup>1</sup>	Sequence description	<u>SS control vs RS control</u>				<u>SS treated vs RS control</u>			
		Read count RS <sup>2</sup>	Read count SS <sup>2</sup>	Log2 Fold change	P-adj <sup>3</sup>	Read count RS <sup>2</sup>	Read count SS <sup>2</sup>	Log2 Fold change	P-adj <sup>3</sup>
	cytochrome b560 subunit, succinate dehydrogenase								
Ld_c21828		3342.50	1254.88	1.41	2.02E-05	NA	NA	NA	NA
Ld_rep_c38121	nadh dehydrogenase	1203.90	0.00	NA	5.33E-77	1110.89	0.32	11.77	2.17E-63
Ld_rep_c24832	nadh dehydrogenase	83.19	0.32	8.01	7.50E-08	128.96	0.93	7.12	1.03E-25
Ld_rep_c41511	nadh dehydrogenase	141.93	0.00	NA	4.64E-33	120.46	0.00	NA	3.39E-28
Ld_c15521	nadh dehydrogenase	136.66	0.97	7.14	1.10E-11	128.42	0.63	7.66	1.17E-26
Ld_rep_c47356	nadh dehydrogenase	124.31	0.00	NA	1.29E-36	128.00	0.64	7.64	4.78E-15
Ld_rep_c41592	nadh dehydrogenase	299.09	5.09	5.88	2.47E-07	NA	NA	NA	NA
Ld_rep_c50821	nadh dehydrogenase	44.27	0.00	NA	6.05E-17	38.59	0.00	NA	1.22E-09
Ld_rep_c49635	nadh dehydrogenase	42.03	0.00	NA	2.84E-16	30.86	0.00	NA	2.64E-11
Ld_rep_c39319	nadh dehydrogenase	27.87	0.00	NA	4.73E-08	31.16	0.00	NA	7.39E-06
Ld_rep_c45274	nadh dehydrogenase	30.62	1.61	4.25	1.72E-08	NA	NA	NA	NA
Ld_rep_c50004	nadh dehydrogenase	17.25	0.00	NA	3.03E-07	18.81	0.00	NA	2.20E-07
Ld_rep_c49966	nadh dehydrogenase	915.94	77.48	3.56	2.33E-23	996.03	92.50	3.43	6.10E-18
Ld_rep_c47239	nadh dehydrogenase	15.18	1.30	3.54	5.38E-04	NA	NA	NA	NA
Ld_rep_c33732	nadh dehydrogenase	783.27	176.66	2.15	1.34E-13	743.23	214.82	1.79	8.94E-06
Ld_rep_c48271	nadh dehydrogenase	363.38	163.86	1.15	9.79E-04	NA	NA	NA	NA
Ld_rep_c41136	NADH dehydrogenase	1054.63	0.31	11.72	7.67E-45	1007.16	0.92	10.09	1.90E-59
Ld_rep_c104675	NADH dehydrogenase	213.24	0.62	8.41	2.08E-10	369.32	0.00	NA	1.83E-46

**Appendix C: Contigs over-transcribed in the RS beetle from two comparisons and are encoding genes involved in oxidative stress response, immune response, general stress response, energy production, carbohydrate metabolism, and anti-oxidative stress response.**

Contig ID <sup>1</sup>	Sequence description	<u>SS control vs RS control</u>				<u>SS treated vs RS control</u>			
		Read count RS <sup>2</sup>	Read count SS <sup>2</sup>	Log2 Fold change	P-adj <sup>3</sup>	Read count RS <sup>2</sup>	Read count SS <sup>2</sup>	Log2 Fold change	P-adj <sup>3</sup>
	[ubiquinone] 1 alpha subcomplex subunit 13								
Ld_rep_c51011	nadh dehydrogenase 1 alpha subcomplex subunit 5	766.63	217.87	1.82	3.10E-08	642.50	166.69	1.95	1.82E-06
Ld_rep_c48451	nadh dehydrogenase iron-sulfur protein mitochondrial	525.33	0.66	9.65	1.15E-67	596.22	0.63	9.88	1.83E-35
Ld_rep_c45514	nadh dehydrogenase iron-sulfur protein mitochondrial	293.46	0.00	NA	1.88E-37	316.38	0.00	NA	1.20E-43
Ld_rep_c39377	nadh dehydrogenase iron-sulfur protein mitochondrial	148.17	0.00	NA	6.19E-41	176.51	0.00	NA	4.91E-34
Ld_rep_c33720	nadh dehydrogenase iron-sulfur protein	20.99	0.00	NA	7.98E-09	21.75	0.00	NA	1.58E-07
Ld_rep_c38049	nadh dehydrogenase subunit 1	34.83	4.84	2.85	4.26E-05	29.76	5.25	2.50	6.02E-04
Ld_rep_c75093	nadh dehydrogenase-like protein	24.46	2.57	3.25	1.67E-04	NA	NA	NA	NA
Ld_rep_c85656	nadh dehydrogenase-ubiquinone fe-s protein 2 precursor	457.48	2.59	7.46	3.50E-19	357.69	3.77	6.57	1.09E-35
Ld_rep_c43605	succinate dehydrogenase cytochrome b560 subunit	963.26	0.64	10.57	7.45E-72	NA	NA	NA	NA
Ld_c21828	succinate dehydrogenase	3342.50	1254.88	1.41	2.02E-05	NA	NA	NA	NA

**Appendix C: Contigs over-transcribed in the RS beetle from two comparisons and are encoding genes involved in oxidative stress response, immune response, general stress response, energy production, carbohydrate metabolism, and anti-oxidative stress response.**

Contig ID <sup>1</sup>	Sequence description	<u>SS control vs RS control</u>				<u>SS treated vs RS control</u>			
		Read count RS <sup>2</sup>	Read count SS <sup>2</sup>	Log2 Fold change	P-adj <sup>3</sup>	Read count RS <sup>2</sup>	Read count SS <sup>2</sup>	Log2 Fold change	P-adj <sup>3</sup>
Ld_rep_c41846	Cytochrome b-c1 complex subunit 2, cytochrome c oxidase assembly protein	315.17	0.32	9.93	2.87E-34	258.90	1.18	7.78	8.10E-36
Ld_rep_c37845	COX11, mitochondrial synthesis of cytochrome c oxidase	312.66	0.31	9.97	5.32E-32	255.50	0.00	NA	1.59E-37
Ld_rep_c25269	cytochrome c oxidase	316.15	128.03	1.30	5.43E-05	NA	NA	NA	NA
Ld_rep_c43121	cytochrome c mitochondrial	894.22	0.32	11.44	9.11E-30	834.26	1.85	8.82	2.58E-05
Ld_rep_c28266	cytochrome c oxidase subunit i	41.54	0.95	5.45	2.79E-05	30.34	1.60	4.25	1.73E-07
Ld_rep_c39475	cytochrome c oxidase subunit va	388.98	1.91	7.67	5.48E-14	365.30	2.80	7.03	4.47E-06
Ld_rep_c47606	cytochrome c oxidase subunit va	10.53	0.00	NA	1.79E-04	NA	NA	NA	NA
Ld_rep_c44216	cytochrome c oxidase subunit va	1028.15	157.31	2.71	1.66E-16	1054.19	170.33	2.63	1.03E-11
Ld_rep_c25141	cytochrome c oxidase subunit viia polypeptide 2	619.61	0.00	NA	2.22E-38	530.12	0.32	10.71	6.13E-51
Ld_rep_c38475	cytochrome c1	1902.50	549.42	1.79	1.55E-06	1698.51	641.35	1.41	5.25E-04
Ld_rep_c41525	cytochrome oxidase biogenesis protein	65.76	0.00	NA	2.41E-23	57.78	0.00	NA	5.67E-18
Ld_rep_c44856	cytochrome oxidase subunit partial	130.71	51.34	1.35	3.36E-04	NA	NA	NA	NA
Ld_rep_c24903	cysteine-rich venom	709.52	50.87	3.80	6.06E-21	1184.84	54.04	4.45	1.14E-17
Ld_c10333	cytochrome b5 type b-like	407.29	185.85	1.13	3.47E-04	NA	NA	NA	NA

**Appendix C: Contigs over-transcribed in the RS beetle from two comparisons and are encoding genes involved in oxidative stress response, immune response, general stress response, energy production, carbohydrate metabolism, and anti-oxidative stress response.**

Contig ID <sup>1</sup>	Sequence description	<u>SS control vs RS control</u>				<u>SS treated vs RS control</u>			
		Read count RS <sup>2</sup>	Read count SS <sup>2</sup>	Log2 Fold change	P-adj <sup>3</sup>	Read count RS <sup>2</sup>	Read count SS <sup>2</sup>	Log2 Fold change	P-adj <sup>3</sup>
Ld_rep_c33846	cytochrome b561	320.72	0.96	8.39	1.34E-57	312.96	1.92	7.35	2.55E-37
Ld_rep_c24862	cytochrome b-561 domain containing 2	170.80	44.86	1.93	3.00E-08	194.51	40.92	2.25	2.71E-07
Ld_rep_c39812	h+ transporting atp synthase subunit e	151.82	0.00	NA	2.26E-41	139.98	0.00	NA	2.07E-30
Ld_rep_c42307	h+ transporting atp synthase subunit e	213.75	59.44	1.85	3.32E-08	166.59	58.28	1.52	8.14E-04
Ld_rep_c26527	h+ transporting atp synthase subunit g	374.55	12.21	4.94	7.05E-08	442.20	18.66	4.57	4.91E-25
Ld_rep_c88298	mitochondrial atp synthase coupling factor 6	591.13	1.93	8.26	3.65E-21	481.44	2.15	7.81	5.17E-21
Ld_rep_c34394	mitochondrial f0 atp synthase d	4872.83	119.76	5.35	5.76E-32	3546.07	165.31	4.42	2.85E-09
Ld_rep_c24705	mitochondrial f0 atp synthase d	1265.32	299.44	2.08	3.45E-06	NA	NA	NA	NA
Ld_rep_c50585	ATP synthase subunit b,	1280.99	0.94	10.42	5.31E-68	1209.50	1.86	9.34	7.27E-60
Ld_rep_c24464	vacuolar atp synthase subunit e	1223.81	2.28	9.07	5.62E-22	1435.91	2.49	9.17	1.68E-34
Ld_rep_c38687	vacuolar atp synthase subunit s1	373.68	2.54	7.20	3.59E-57	540.04	3.09	7.45	1.25E-43
Ld_rep_c32802	vacuolar atpase subunit d	456.18	20.66	4.46	1.02E-15	387.55	16.20	4.58	1.12E-24
Ld_rep_c50623	ATP synthase B chain	3452.91	0.00	NA	5.54E-34	3107.78	0.00	NA	4.99E-20
Ld_rep_c33537	atp synthase beta	2477.77	8.63	8.16	6.30E-12	1965.94	12.39	7.31	2.06E-29
Ld_rep_c36014	atp synthase delta	612.54	23.58	4.70	1.32E-10	450.85	38.47	3.55	7.65E-11

**Appendix C: Contigs over-transcribed in the RS beetle from two comparisons and are encoding genes involved in oxidative stress response, immune response, general stress response, energy production, carbohydrate metabolism, and anti-oxidative stress response.**

Contig ID <sup>1</sup>	Sequence description	<u>SS control vs RS control</u>				<u>SS treated vs RS control</u>			
		Read count RS <sup>2</sup>	Read count SS <sup>2</sup>	Log2 Fold change	P-adj <sup>3</sup>	Read count RS <sup>2</sup>	Read count SS <sup>2</sup>	Log2 Fold change	P-adj <sup>3</sup>
Ld_rep_c62812	atp synthase gamma mitochondrial	89.81	7.78	3.53	7.21E-08	69.31	10.54	2.72	1.21E-04
Ld_c16198	atp synthase mitochondrial f1 complex assembly	184.84	49.93	1.89	4.53E-08	NA	NA	NA	NA
Ld_c13257	atp synthase subunit mitochondrial	39.12	9.89	1.98	3.76E-04	NA	NA	NA	NA
Ld_rep_c48493	atp synthase-coupling factor mitochondrial	30.22	0.00	NA	6.85E-08	28.33	0.00	NA	1.75E-10
Ld_rep_c66793	atpase family aaa domain-containing protein 1	144.15	50.97	1.50	2.41E-04	NA	NA	NA	NA
Ld_rep_c25024	atpase family aaa domain-containing protein 1-a-like	208.31	85.73	1.28	1.90E-04	NA	NA	NA	NA
Ld_rep_c42467	atpase inhibitor-like protein	1990.81	304.69	2.71	1.01E-12	NA	NA	NA	NA
Ld_c4278	atpase n2b-like	1190.74	302.48	1.98	2.46E-09	NA	NA	NA	NA

<sup>1</sup>Contig ID from Kumar *et al.* (2014); <sup>2</sup>Read counts represent mean normalized counts from three biological replicates;

<sup>3</sup>Adjusted P-value corrected for false discovery rates; NA = not available.

**Appendix D: Permission to use copyright material in Figure 1.2.****NATURE PUBLISHING GROUP LICENSE  
TERMS AND CONDITIONS**

Jun 04, 2016

---

This Agreement between Emine Kaplanoglu ("You") and Nature Publishing Group ("Nature Publishing Group") consists of your license details and the terms and conditions provided by Nature Publishing Group and Copyright Clearance Center.

License Number	3865010719049
License date	May 09, 2016
Licensed Content Publisher	Nature Publishing Group
Licensed Content Publication	Nature Reviews Genetics
Licensed Content Title	Gene silencing in mammals by small interfering RNAs
Licensed Content Author	Michael T. McManus and Phillip A. Sharp
Licensed Content Date	Oct 1, 2002
Licensed Content Volume Number	3
Licensed Content Issue Number	10
Type of Use	reuse in a dissertation / thesis
Requestor type	academic/educational
Format	electronic
Portion	figures/tables/illustrations
Number of figures/tables/illustrations	1
High-res required	no
Figures interference	Figure 1. Short interfering RNA at the heart of RNA
Author of this NPG article	no
Your reference number	
Title of your thesis / Dissertation	Multi-gene resistance to neonicotinoids in the Colorado potato beetle, <i>Leptinotarsa decemlineata</i>
Expected completion date	Aug 2016
Estimated size (number of pages)	100
Requestor Location	Emine Kaplanoglu 209-880 Kipps Lane

London, ON N5Y5K4  
Canada  
Attn: Emine Kaplanoglu

Billing Type  
Billing Address

Invoice

Emine Kaplanoglu  
209-880 Kipps Lane

London, ON N5Y5K4

Canada

Attn: Emine Kaplanoglu

Total

0.00 USD

Total

0.00 USD

Terms and Conditions

#### Terms and Conditions for Permissions

Nature Publishing Group hereby grants you a non-exclusive license to reproduce this material for this purpose, and for no other use, subject to the conditions below:

1. NPG warrants that it has, to the best of its knowledge, the rights to license reuse of this material. However, you should ensure that the material you are requesting is original to Nature Publishing Group and does not carry the copyright of another entity (as credited in the published version). If the credit line on any part of the material you have requested indicates that it was reprinted or adapted by NPG with permission from another source, then you should also seek permission from that source to reuse the material.
2. Permission granted free of charge for material in print is also usually granted for any electronic version of that work, provided that the material is incidental to the work as a whole and that the electronic version is essentially equivalent to, or substitutes for, the print version. Where print permission has been granted for a fee, separate permission must be obtained for any additional, electronic re-use (unless, as in the case of a full paper, this has already been accounted for during your initial request in the calculation of a print run). NB: In all cases, web-based use of full-text articles must be authorized separately through the 'Use on a Web Site' option when requesting permission.
3. Permission granted for a first edition does not apply to second and subsequent editions and for editions in other languages (except for signatories to the STM Permissions Guidelines, or where the first edition permission was granted for free).
4. Nature Publishing Group's permission must be acknowledged next to the figure, table or abstract in print. In electronic form, this acknowledgement must be visible at the same time as the figure/table/abstract, and must be hyperlinked to the journal's homepage.

5. The credit line should read:  
 Reprinted by permission from Macmillan Publishers Ltd: [JOURNAL NAME]  
 (reference citation), copyright (year of publication)  
 For AOP papers, the credit line should read:  
 Reprinted by permission from Macmillan Publishers Ltd: [JOURNAL NAME],  
 advance online publication, day month year (doi: 10.1038/sj.[JOURNAL  
 ACRONYM].XXXXX)

**Note: For republication from the *British Journal of Cancer*, the following credit lines apply.**

Reprinted by permission from Macmillan Publishers Ltd on behalf of Cancer Research UK: [JOURNAL NAME] (reference citation), copyright (year of publication)  
 For AOP papers, the credit line should read:  
 Reprinted by permission from Macmillan Publishers Ltd on behalf of Cancer Research UK: [JOURNAL NAME], advance online publication, day month year (doi: 10.1038/sj.[JOURNAL ACRONYM].XXXXX)

6. Adaptations of single figures do not require NPG approval. However, the adaptation should be credited as follows:

Adapted by permission from Macmillan Publishers Ltd: [JOURNAL NAME]  
 (reference citation), copyright (year of publication)

**Note: For adaptation from the *British Journal of Cancer*, the following credit line applies.**

Adapted by permission from Macmillan Publishers Ltd on behalf of Cancer Research UK: [JOURNAL NAME] (reference citation), copyright (year of publication)

7. Translations of 401 words up to a whole article require NPG approval. Please visit <http://www.macmillanmedicalcommunications.com> for more information. Translations of up to a 400 words do not require NPG approval. The translation should be credited as follows:

Translated by permission from Macmillan Publishers Ltd: [JOURNAL NAME]  
 (reference citation), copyright (year of publication).

**Note: For translation from the *British Journal of Cancer*, the following credit line applies.**

Translated by permission from Macmillan Publishers Ltd on behalf of Cancer Research UK: [JOURNAL NAME] (reference citation), copyright (year of publication)

We are certain that all parties will benefit from this agreement and wish you the best in the use of this material. Thank you.

Special Terms:

v1.1

Questions? [customer care@copyright.com](mailto:customer care@copyright.com) or +1-855-239-3415 (toll free in the US) or +1-978-646-2777.

---

---

## Curriculum Vitae

<b>Name:</b>	Emine Kaplanoglu
<b>Post-secondary Education and Degrees:</b>	<p>The University of Western Ontario London, Ontario, Canada 2009-2014 BMSc Honors Specialization in Microbiology and Immunology</p> <p>The University of Western Ontario London, Ontario, Canada 2014-2016 MSc Cell and Molecular Biology</p>
<b>Honours and Awards:</b>	<p>Ontario Graduate Scholarship, 2015-2016 Western Graduate Research Scholarship, 2014-2016 Honorable Mention for Best Graduate Poster Presentation, Ontario Pest Management Conference, 2015 Third Place in Graduate Poster Presentation, Ontario Fruit and Vegetable Convention, 2016 Western Laurene Paterson Estate Scholarship, 2010 Western Entrance Scholarship of Excellence, 2009</p>
<b>Related Work Experience</b>	<p>Teaching Assistant, The University of Western Ontario, 2014-2015 Graduate Research Assistant, Agriculture and Agri-Food Canada, 2014-2016 Research assistant, Agriculture and Agri-Food Canada, 2013 Summer Research Assistant in Biochemistry, The University of Western Ontario, 2011</p>
<b>Conference Presentations</b>	<p>Kaplanoglu, E., and Donly, C. 2016. Neonicotinoid resistance in the Colorado potato beetle. Oral Presentation, Insect Biotechnology Conference. St. Catharines, Ontario, Canada</p> <p>Kaplanoglu, E., Chapman, P., Scott, I., and Donly, C. 2016. Neonicotinoid resistance in the Colorado potato beetle. Poster Presentation, Ontario Fruit and Vegetable Convention, 2016, Niagara, Ontario, Canada</p> <p>Kaplanoglu, E., Chapman, P., Scott, I., and Donly, C. 2015. Neonicotinoid resistance in the Colorado potato beetle. Poster Presentation, Ontario Pest Management Conference, 2015, Guelph, Ontario, Canada</p>